1	
2	
3	
4	STATE WATER RESOURCES CONTROL BOARD
5	
6	
7	PUBLIC HEARING
8	
9	CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF FISH AND GAME'S
10	LOWER YUBA RIVER FISHERIES MANAGEMENT PLAN
11	AND A COMPLAINT BY
12	THE UNITED GROUP AGAINST YUBA COUNTY WATER AGENCY
13	AND OTHER DIVERTERS OF WATER FROM THE LOWER YUBA RIVER
14	IN YUBA COUNTY
15	
16	
17	THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 24, 2000
18	PAUL R. BONDERSON BUILDING
19	SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA
20	9:00 A.M.
21	
22	
23	
24	REPORTED BY: ESTHER F. WIATRE
25	CSR NO. 1564

1	APPEARANCES
2	HEARING OFFICER:
3	JOHN BROWN
4	COUNSEL:
5	DANIEL N. FRINK, ESQ.
6	STAFF:
7	ALICE LOW ENVIRONMENTAL SPECIALIST
8	ERNEST MONA
9	ENGINEER
10	00
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	REPRESENTATIVES	
2	YUBA COUNTY WATER AGENCY:	
3	BARTKIEWICZ, KRONICK & SHANAHAN	
4	1011 Twenty-Second Street Sacramento, California 95816 BY: ALAN B. LILLY, ESQ.	
5	BROWNS VALLEY IRRIGATION DISTRICT:	
6	BARTKIEWICZ, KRONICK & SHANAHAN	
7	1011 Twenty-Second Street Sacramento, California 95816	
8	BY: RYAN BEZERRA, ESQ.	
9	SOUTH YUBA WATER DISTRICT & CORDUA IRRIGATION DISTRICT:	
10	MINASIAN, SPRUANCE, BABER, MEITH, SIARES & SEXTON	
11	1681 Bird Street Oroville, California 95965	
12	BY: PAUL R. MINASIAN, ESQ.	
13	CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF WATER RESOURCES:	
14	DAVID A. SANDINO, ESQ. 1416 Ninth Street, Room 1138-2	
15	Sacramento, California 95814	
16	SOUTH YUBA RIVER CITIZENS LEAGUE:	
17	LAWRENCE D. SANDERS, ESQ. 216 Main Street	
18	Nevada City, California 95959	
19	CALIFORNIA SPORTFISHING PROTECTION ALLIANCE:	
20	ROBERT J. BAIOCCHI P.O. Box 1790	
21	Graegle, California 96103	
22		
23		
24		
25		

1	REPRESENTATIVES
2	BROPHY WATER DISTRICT:
3	DANIEL F. GALLERY, ESQ. 929 J Street, Suite 505
4	Sacramento, California 95814
5	WESTERN WATER COMPANY & WESTERN AGGREGATES, INC.:
6	KRONICK, MOSKOVITZ, TIEDEMANN & GIRARD
7	400 Capitol Mall, 27th Floor Sacramento, California 95814
8	BY: SCOTT A. MORRIS, ESQ.
9	NATIONAL MARINE FISHERIES SERVICE:
10	STEVEN A. EDMONDSON 777 Sonoma Avenue, Room 325
11	Santa Rosa, California 95404
12	CALIFORNIA DEPARTMENT OF FISH & GAME:
13	OFFICE OF THE ATTORNEY GENERAL 1301 I Street, Suite 1101
14 15	Sacramento, California 95814 BY: WILLIAM D. CUNNINGHAM, ESQ.
16	UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF THE INTERIOR:
17	REGIONAL SOLICITORS OFFICE 2800 Cottage Way, E-1712
18	Sacramento, California 95825 BY: EDMUND GEE, ESQ.
19	WALTER COOK:
20	WALTER COOK 42 Northwood Commons
21	Chico, California 95973
22	000
23	
24	
25	

1	INDEX	
2		PAGE
3		
4	RESUMPTION OF HEARING:	472
5	AFTERNOON SESSION:	591
6	WALTER COOK:	
7	OPENING STATEMENT BY: MR. COOK	472
8	WILLIAM CALVERT: DIRECT EXAMINATION BY:	
9	MR. COOK WALTER COOK:	477
10	DIRECT EXAMINATION BY: MR. BAIOCCHI	494
11	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY: MR. SANDERS	506
12	MR. GALLERY MR. MORRIS	507 523
13	YUBA COUNTY WATER AGENCY:	
14	ODENING CHARRING DV	
15	OPENING STATEMENT BY: MR. LILLY	534
16	DIRECT EXAMINATION BY: MR. LILLY	556
17	WILLIAM MITCHELL: DIRECT EXAMINATION BY:	F.F.O.
18	MR. LILLY STEPHEN GRINNELL:	559
19	DIRECT EXAMINATION BY: MR. LILLY PAUL BRATOVICH:	600
20	DIRECT EXAMINATION BY: MR. LILLY	627
21	ADDED MEMBERS TO PANEL: MICHAEL BRIAN	637
22	YUNG-HSIN SUN	
23	STUART ROBERTSON PANEL: CROSS EVANUATION BY:	
24	CROSS-EXAMINATION BY: MR. BAIOCCHI	660
25	MR. SANDERS	686

_		
7		
T	SACRAMENTO,	CALIFORNIA

- 2 THURSDAY, FEBRUARY 24, 2000, 9:00 A.M.
- 3 ---000---
- 4 H.O. BROWN: Bring the hearing to order.
- 5 Mr. Cook, you are up on direct.
- 6 MR. COOK: Mr. Brown, I would like to present an
- 7 opening statement and begin here.
- 8 H.O. BROWN: Yes, sir.
- 9 MR. COOK: I would like to point out that the Yuba
- 10 County Water Agency is in continuing violation of its 1965
- 11 agreement with the California Department of Fish and Game.
- 12 The agreement is identified as the Lower Yuba County Fishery
- 13 Management Plan of February 19 -- or it is in that plan at
- Page 185, and it was DFG Exhibit Number 26 in the '92
- 15 hearing.
- 16 The agreement is violated at Daguerre Point Dam. It
- 17 specifically requires the Yuba County Water Agency to make
- 18 releases from Englebright Reservoir to maintain minimum
- 19 flows in the Yuba River immediately below Daguerre Point Dam
- 20 for the maintenance of fish life. It contains two major
- 21 conditions which must be met by the Yuba County Water Agency
- 22 which follow:
- One, the flows shall be in addition to releases made to
- 24 satisfy existing downstream water rights.
- 25 And two, it shall be measured over the crest of

- 1 Daguerre Point Dam and through the fishways at that dam.
- 2 The 1992 hearing record and the evidence to be
- 3 presented in this hearing will establish the following:
- 4 There is no gauge to measure the flows across the
- 5 Daguerre Point Dam, either at or near the dam.
- Two, it is not possible to measure the flows over the
- 7 crest of the dam and through the fishways at the dam as
- 8 required by the agreement. There are times when no water
- 9 passes over the crest of the dam and only a relative trickle
- 10 passes through the fish ladder.
- 11 The nearest downstream gauge identified as the
- 12 Marysville gauge is located about five miles downstream from
- 13 Daguerre Point Dam. By the time the main channel of the
- 14 Yuba River passes the Marysville gauge, substantial turbid
- and warm water percolates and flows out of the Goldfields
- and has been added to the river below the dam, but before
- 17 the Marysville gauge. There is no further flow gauge in the
- 18 river below the Marysville gauge.
- 19 Yet there are a number of miles between the Marysville
- 20 gauge and the mouth of the river as it enters the Feather.
- 21 And yet there are numerous private diversions downstream of
- 22 Marysville gauge without a river gauge to measure those.
- 23 The Yuba County Water Agency's operation of the South
- 24 Canal -- when I say South Canal, there was a little
- confusion apparently. The South Canal is identified on one

- of the Board's exhibits in '92. I don't have the number
- 2 handy here. But there is a North Canal and a South Canal
- 3 coming out of the Daguerre Point Dam diversion, out of its
- 4 reservoir, one headed north and one headed south. For
- 5 convenience I think it has been referred to that many
- 6 times. I don't think there is any real confusion there by
- 7 calling it South Canal. It is easy for me and he can
- 8 identify it as the evidence comes in.
- 9 The Yuba County Water Agency's operation of the South
- 10 Canal out of Daguerre Point Dam Reservoir permits spawning
- 11 salmon to enter the Yuba Goldfields and directs their
- 12 offspring to follow the current in the South Canal to their
- death in the irrigated fields.
- 14 A flashboard dam and a bypass channel is used to direct
- 15 water out of the South Canal and back into the river for the
- purpose of controlling the elevation of water in the South
- 17 Canal. And it diverts the water into the river below
- 18 Daguerre Point Dam. The bypass channel has allowed spawning
- 19 salmon to enter the Goldfields and the South Canal. Some of
- 20 the salmon has spawned in the channel. Their offspring --
- 21 that is the diversion channel itself. Their offspring are
- 22 subject to mortality from heat and predation. Others have
- 23 entered the South Canal and have traveled upstream in the
- 24 Goldfields to spawn.
- When the young start the downstream migration, they

- 1 reenter the South Canal and are attracted to the deadly
- 2 current. The Daguerre Point Reservoir inlet into the South
- 3 Canal is not the correct point of diversion for any water
- 4 diverted by the Yuba County Water Agency under its permit
- from the Water Board.
- 6 The underflow from the Yuba River percolates through
- 7 the cobbles in the Goldfields above the South Canal,
- 8 resulting in substantial river flows. These flows empty
- 9 into the South Canal during its course through the
- 10 Goldfields and below the entry point from the Daguerre Point
- 11 Dam. The flows are over and above the flows entering the
- 12 canal at Daquerre Point Reservoir. The five cubic feet per
- 13 second flows below Bullards Bar Dam measured at the existing
- 14 Colgate Dam, which is located a few yards below the Bullards
- 15 Bar Dam, complies with the DFG 1965 agreement. However, the
- 16 flows do not meet the basic provisions of Section 401 of the
- 17 federal Clean Water Act. Sufficient flows are necessary to
- 18 maintain water quality and aquatic species.
- 19 The evidence will show that the riverbed below the dam
- 20 is dry for the most part. There are unconnected pools of
- 21 water, but no continuous flow below the dam. The minimum
- flows are not sufficient to provide a stream of surface
- 23 water connecting the ponds. The river remains starved for
- 24 water for about seven miles downstream when Bullards Bar
- 25 water finally leaves its tunnel and pin stop and is returned

- 1 to the river through the Colgate Powerhouse, a short
- 2 distance above the Englebright Reservoir.
- 3 The provisions of Public Resources Code Section 5937
- 4 and the public trust require an order that increases the
- 5 flows across Daguerre Point Dam, or at least measures the
- 6 flow. Due to the turbidity and increased water temperatures
- 7 entering the river from the Goldfields, the water quality
- 8 and flows should be checked at Marysville gauge, as well.
- 9 Marysville gauge flows, however, should not be used as a
- 10 measure of the flows across the Daguerre Point Dam. Under
- 11 Section 401 of the federal Clean Water Act, the flows below
- 12 Bullards Bar Dam need to be at a sufficient amount to ensure
- 13 the water quality and health of the aquatic species in the
- 14 Yuba River.
- 15 The Yuba County Water Agency should be ordered to
- operate the South Canal in a manner that will prevent
- 17 spawning anadromous fish from entering the Yuba Goldfields,
- 18 and it should be ordered to operate the South Canal in a
- 19 manner that will prevent South Canal diversion flows from
- 20 reentering the river. The South Canal point of diversion
- 21 should be changed to the location where the South Canal
- 22 exits the Yuba Goldfields.
- 23 For testimony I will be presenting Mr. Bill Calvert,
- and then I will be testifying myself. To avoid confusion,
- I hope, Mr. Baiocchi has kindly consented to ask questions

- of me as a witness. I have, for the purpose of convenience,
- 2 written them out, and I think that we can make it at least
- 3 partially understandable.
- 4 And so I will first then call Mr. Calvert, if he could
- 5 come to the table.
- ---00---
- 7 DIRECT EXAMINATION BY WALTER COOK
- 8 BY MR. COOK
- 9 MR. COOK: Did you testify yesterday? You have been
- 10 sworn?
- 11 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 12 MR. COOK: And you have submitted written testimony for
- these proceedings?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- MR. COOK: Is that testimony correct and accurate?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 17 MR. COOK: I don't think I asked you. Would you state
- 18 your full name and your place of residence.
- 19 MR. CALVERT: William Obit Calvert, 6450 Hammonton
- 20 Road, Marysville, California 95901.
- 21 MR. COOK: Would you state the location of your
- 22 residence in relation to the Yuba River and the Yuba
- 23 Goldfields?
- 24 MR. CALVERT: I would like to explain. I call it the
- 25 Lower Yuba River, but from Parks Bar down to Daguerre Point

- 1 Dam I call that the upper section, and from Daquerre Point
- on I call that the lower section, to the extremes to the end
- 3 of the Goldfields. So when I refer to the Upper Yuba, I am
- 4 talking about the part between Daguerre Point Dam and Parks
- 5 Bar Bridge.
- 6 So my residence is about halfway between Daguerre Point
- 7 Dam and Parks Bar Bridge.
- 8 MR. COOK: And is --
- 9 MR. CALVERT: And is located in what they call the Yuba
- 10 Goldfields.
- 11 MR. COOK: Now, Mr. Calvert, for convenience of your
- 12 testimony, for illustrating your testimony, we prepared a
- 13 overlay, an overhead, clear map, which is a schematic of the
- 14 Yuba River in the area of the Goldfields and its operation
- and flows, which is not according to scale, but which I
- 16 believe you may agree accurately shows the flows and the
- 17 general schematic of the Yuba Goldfields and the Yuba River.
- 18 MR. CALVERT: Yes. We drew that up so it would be
- 19 helpful to identify exactly what we are looking at, and we
- 20 can all be on the same page of what we are talking about.
- 21 MR. COOK: I will put this on the overhead right now.
- 22 H.O. BROWN: Does it have an exhibit number?
- MR. COOK: No, it doesn't, Mr. Brown.
- 24 Was that Mr. Frink that asked the question?
- MR. FRINK: Mr. Brown.

- 1 MR. COOK: No, it does not. I would like to have an
- 2 exhibit number. I could -- I had previously exhibits in
- 3 '92. So to keep from confusion, perhaps this one could be
- 4 called AA. Would that be satisfactory?
- 5 MR. MONA: If you wish, that is fine.
- 6 MR. FRINK: I believe Mr. Mona prepared an exhibit list
- 7 and did assign exhibit numbers for what you have in for this
- 8 hearing.
- 9 Is that correct, Mr. Mona?
- 10 And those numbers and exhibit names are so far?
- 11 MR. MONA: We have Cook-A, Cook-Q, Cook-N, Cook-O and
- 12 Cook-1. So we can probably number this next one Cook-2.
- MR. COOK: Whatever is fine as far as I am concerned.
- 14 Those other numbers or those other letters related to the
- 15 1992 exhibits. This one, of course, is something we just
- 16 prepared.
- 17 MR. FRINK: Excuse me, one more clarification. All
- 18 these exhibit numbers are for this hearing. We are putting
- 19 an S and a dash in front of the label of the party and the
- 20 numbers. So all the numbers Mr. Mona just read would have
- 21 an S and a dash before them.
- MR. COOK: That is fine, and thank you very much.
- 23 Mr. Calvert, do you see what might be a channel
- 24 called, I think, the Yuba River main stem, I believe it says?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.

- 1 MR. COOK: Do you see that?
- 2 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 3 MR. COOK: That represents the Yuba River on this plat.
- 4 And can you tell the direction of flow on --
- 5 MR. CALVERT: It would be to the bottom of the --
- 6 MR. COOK: From the top to the bottom?
- 7 MR. CALVERT: From the top to the bottom, yes.
- 8 MR. COOK: Perhaps, Mr. Mona, do you by any chance have
- 9 a pointer? I am sorry I didn't bring one from Chico. If
- 10 anyone has a pointer, it might be helpful. I would sure
- 11 appreciate it.
- 12 Can you point out, Mr. Calvert, the location of where
- the Daguerre Point Dam is shown on that schematic?
- MR. CALVERT: Can I approach the map?
- 15 H.O. BROWN: You may.
- MR. CALVERT: This would represent Daguerre Point Dam.
- 17 It is a double draw line on the main stem of the Yuba
- 18 River.
- 19 MR. COOK: I believe it has an identification.
- 20 MR. CALVERT: It has identification of DPR Dam.
- 21 MR. COOK: Now, below the dam can you show where the
- 22 Yuba River flows?
- 23 MR. CALVERT: The Yuba continues to flow to the bottom
- of the drawing.
- MR. COOK: Now, above Daguerre Point Dam, upstream from

- 1 Daguerre Point Dam --
- 2 H.O. BROWN: Is there a pointer upstairs somewhere?
- 3 You can ask them to send one down here.
- 4 MR. COOK: I forgot mine.
- 5 Can we proceed, Mr. Brown?
- 6 H.O. BROWN: Yes, proceed.
- 7 Let's go off the record for a moment until we get the
- 8 pointer.
- 9 (Break taken.)
- 10 H.O. BROWN: Back on the record again.
- 11 MR. COOK: Mr. Calvert, upstream from Daguerre Point
- 12 Dam, immediately upstream, it shows a widening of the river
- on that little plat?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes, it does.
- MR. COOK: What does that represent?
- MR. CALVERT: That represents, I believe, the bypass
- 17 area. This would be more like an island, and this would be
- 18 a bypass area, and the water would flow through the gabion
- 19 screen into the South Canal and the bypass back into the --
- 20 near Daguerre Point Dam at this area.
- 21 MR. COOK: Would that be the reservoir, basically?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes, it would.
- 23 MR. COOK: You pointed out the gabion screen. It is
- 24 marked as gabion?
- MR. CALVERT: It is marked as gabion.

- 1 MR. COOK: Would you make a point to that?
- 2 That is a large cobblestone screen for the purpose of
- 3 preventing small fish from entering the South Canal; is that
- 4 correct?
- 5 MR. CALVERT: That is my understanding of it, and it
- 6 has a screen in the center of it with large cobbles and
- 7 rocks to protect it.
- 8 MR. COOK: Have you ever observed water passing over
- 9 the top of that gabion screen?
- 10 MR. CALVERT: Yes, I have, during high water.
- 11 Especially in '97 it went over. And other times with high
- 12 water I have gone down and observed it going over the top of
- 13 the gabion screen.
- MR. GALLERY: Mr. Chairman.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Gallery.
- 16 MR. GALLERY: I didn't understand from Mr. Calvert's
- 17 testimony that he had anything about the flood flows going
- over the gabion; is that correct?
- 19 MR. COOK: In the written testimony?
- 20 MR. GALLERY: Written testimony.
- 21 MR. COOK: I think that is correct, and he is
- 22 responding to the previous testimony that has been presented
- 23 here the last several days.
- 24 MR. GALLERY: I would like to make the objection he
- 25 stays within his written testimony consistent with said

- 1 direct examination.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Gallery.
- 3 That is correct, Mr. Cook. We try to stay within the
- 4 written testimony and summation thereof. We allow for
- 5 latitude in cross than we normally do in direct. I will
- 6 give you some latitude on this, but try to stay within the
- 7 text of the direct so it is a fair approach for the other
- 8 attorneys to be prepared to address the direct.
- 9 MR. COOK: Very well. I hope I don't stray from that.
- 10 I will do my best.
- 11 H.O. BROWN: Thank you.
- 12 MR. COOK: Well, I believe that your written testimony
- 13 discusses the South Canal. Would you describe or show the
- 14 South Canal on that plat?
- 15 MR. CALVERT: The South Canal gets its water, some of
- its water, through the gabion screen after summer has pretty
- 17 well started and the irrigation of the rice fields have
- 18 started. They open this and fill the South Canal. And it
- 19 flows through the Goldfields through the cobbled area along
- 20 the canal. It picks up water from east of the canal. The
- 21 seepage comes through and you will see it picking up water
- and gaining water as it is going out the south part of the
- 23 Goldfields.
- 24 MR. COOK: About how far does the South Canal travel
- 25 through the Yuba Goldfields?

- 1 MR. CALVERT: My best estimate would be about two
- 2 miles.
- 3 MR. COOK: Now, on that little plat there is a marking,
- 4 South Yuba, Brophy, and below that is South Canal. Is that
- 5 part describing the South Canal?
- 6 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 7 MR. COOK: Looking upstream from the South Canal, there
- 8 is a waterway described on the plat as the Little Yuba.
- 9 Would you describe what that is?
- 10 MR. CALVERT: The Little Yuba, as I've called it and
- 11 heard it referred to, is seepage from the river that percs
- 12 through the rocks and goes into the ponds of the Goldfields
- above the canal. And to get the water that they were after
- back in the '80s, they joined these ponds together to
- increase this flow into the South Canal.
- 16 The water mainly travels through the historic bed of
- 17 the Yuba River. That is this area at one time was a stream
- 18 of the Yuba River, and it seems that the water tries to get
- 19 back to that and percs right into the South Canal and then
- 20 goes out past Hammonton-Smartville Road just before
- 21 Hammonton-Smartville Road and on down to the south county.
- MR. COOK: At the upper end of that Little Yuba is
- 23 there any connection to the main stem of the Yuba River?
- MR. CALVERT: No, not that I am aware of.
- 25 MR. COOK: Have you observed water flowing into the

- 1 Little Yuba?
- 2 MR. CALVERT: Yes. There is a pond that has a, what I
- 3 would call a, huge amount of water that percs through the
- 4 rocks. I've tried to measure the amount, and it's hard. I
- 5 don't understand really how to measure the water. But
- 6 somehow you take the width of it. If it is 15 feet or ten
- 7 feet -- let's take a ten feet wide, a foot deep. And the
- 8 best I can do is throw a straw into it and see how long it
- 9 takes it to go ten feet or five feet or whatever. Sort of
- 10 use what little math I can use to figure it out. And I come
- 11 up with somewhere around 20 to 40 cfs.
- 12 MR. COOK: Now, have you -- I'll go to one further
- 13 foundation question.
- 14 How long have you lived at your present residence?
- MR. CALVERT: Since November 1974.
- MR. COOK: During that time have you had an opportunity
- 17 to investigate the area of the Yuba Goldfields and Yuba
- 18 River?
- 19 MR. CALVERT: Yes. At one time in this area there was
- 20 a gentleman that raised trout. My wife actually worked for
- 21 him and fed the trout. So I had knowledge of all this area
- 22 because I would help them feed the fish once in a while.
- 23 And I've observed the high and low of all of it and
- 24 pretty much temperatures that would affect trout. So I'm
- 25 pretty knowledgeable of the ponds, it's cold and warm and so

- 1 forth and the area and the amount of flows that goes
- 2 through.
- 3 MR. COOK: Would you show the approximate location of
- 4 what that trout farm was?
- 5 MR. CALVERT: It would be roughly where "seepage" is
- 6 written. Right in here. This is just a stem. It wasn't
- 7 designed to show the ponds, but it would have been in the
- 8 far, upper reaches of this. Right in here.
- 9 MR. COOK: And you're pointing generally in the
- 10 direction or location of the word "seepage" on that plat?
- 11 MR. CALVERT: Yes, yes.
- 12 MR. COOK: Have you, during the years that you have
- 13 observed this area, observed salmon in any place on that
- 14 Little Yuba River?
- 15 MR. CALVERT: Yes, I have. It would have been up --
- they placed berms across all the early entryways with roads
- 17 going across this, entry roads into the Goldfields. And
- 18 they blew out during some years, some of these below, and it
- 19 let the salmon that came up through this outflow channel
- 20 that got into the South Canal, would go up and actually
- 21 reach about two miles east of the actual canal. And they
- 22 would go right up to where the water percs through the
- cobbles and leap up on the cobbles and slide back in.
- 24 This happened for two or three years in one particular
- time. I would have to say it was around '93, '94; somewhere

- 1 in that area.
- 2 MR. COOK: Mr. Calvert, have you observed the fish
- 3 spawning in that area that you just described?
- 4 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 5 MR. COOK: Have you observed any juveniles, any
- 6 juvenile salmon or steelhead in that area?
- 7 MR. CALVERT: Yes. I have seen the small fish. And I
- 8 know they were salmon. And I have seen steelhead in some of
- 9 the real shallow pools in this area up through here.
- 10 At one time I saw a fish when the blow-out dam was out.
- 11 It was in the, like February or March, and I reported it as
- 12 a spring-run salmon. And Mr. Bill Mitchell came out and
- 13 checked, and he also confirmed that there was a steelhead
- 14 and small salmon in this area. And he also saw some of the
- 15 trout that we had raised previously, and he had identified
- 16 those as Idaho trout. He was surprised that he saw this
- 17 funny looking trout there.
- 18 MR. COOK: Are you talking about the South Canal at the
- 19 present time?
- 20 MR. CALVERT: Yes. It was right in the South Canal.
- 21 MR. COOK: Had you observed juveniles in the Little
- 22 Yuba?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 24 MR. COOK: Now you mentioned the blow-out dam. Would
- 25 you show the location of the blow-out dam on that plat?

- 1 MR. CALVERT: Would be this right here.
- 2 MR. COOK: You are pointing at the area which appears
- 3 to be in a Y-shape with several lines connected to and
- 4 adjacent to the South Canal; is that right?
- 5 MR. CALVERT: Yes. They have a set of flashboards that
- 6 regulate the level of the South Canal. And I guess that is
- 7 a fairly expensive setup. So to protect this, they built a
- 8 blow-out dam a little to the south of it and lower so when
- 9 the water gets higher this will blow out and protect their
- 10 structure of the flashboards.
- 11 But what happens when this blows out, it dewaters this
- 12 area in here and the salmon that have come through the
- outflow channel that spawn here, it just kills them
- 14 instantly or it exposes any redds to air and the fry that
- 15 can't get out of the rocks.
- MR. COOK: Now the flashboard that you mentioned a
- minute ago, is the other branch of that Y. Actually would
- 18 be the one -- the branch closest to Daguerre Point Dam; is
- 19 that correct?
- 20 MR. CALVERT: This is closest to Daguerre Point Dam,
- 21 which is the flashboard?
- MR. COOK: Yes.
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 24 MR. COOK: Have you personally observed salmon in the
- area just below the flashboard dam?

- 1 MR. CALVERT: Yes. Every year since 1992 I have
- 2 observed salmon. '92 was the largest amount of salmon that
- 3 I ever saw in this area.
- 4 MR. COOK: Have you observed salmon spawning in that
- 5 particular area?
- 6 MR. CALVERT: Oh, yes. I have observed them spawning
- 7 all along here and some right in this area, right at the Y.
- 8 MR. COOK: Have you observed the -- Strike that.
- 9 From your observation would you say there was a gravel
- 10 area there sufficient for the salmon that were there to
- 11 spawn?
- 12 MR. CALVERT: I believe there is. I see them spawning
- 13 there, and they are very active, flipping over and beating
- 14 them up. Their nest in here, yes. I would think that is
- 15 sufficient. It's probably not really as good as the river,
- but, yes, I have seen them spawn.
- 17 MR. COOK: Now, below that Y, below the flashboard dam,
- 18 below the blow-out dam, there appears to be a channel that
- 19 goes back to the Yuba River; is that correct?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 21 MR. COOK: Would you show that on the plat?
- 22 MR. CALVERT: Well, there is two channels that go back
- 23 to the river. This one that is dotted was used for several
- years, and it was allowing salmon in, so they put a culvert
- 25 and fish screen at the culvert. I call it a fish screen.

- 1 It is just big metal bars on it that they drop down over the
- 2 culvert that kept the salmon out, the large salmon. But
- 3 smaller ones and steelhead came on through.
- 4 But they dug this a little different, and that became
- 5 the outflow channel for that Y area. And here they put a
- 6 rock barrier. They have had -- through the years they have
- 7 had a fish screen, a rock barrier, different types of a fish
- 8 screen. One's pointed in and debris would stack up on it to
- 9 cause a washout around the edges. One time it rusted so bad
- 10 that the salmon could come through. Another time they built
- 11 it so it would open toward the river. But as the debris
- 12 came down, it would just open it and let the salmon in.
- 13 MR. COOK: Are you presently discussing the area as
- 14 described on that plat as diversion channel?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- MR. COOK: Is the flow marker accurately showing the
- direction of flow in that diversion channel?
- 18 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 19 MR. COOK: Have you observed water flowing into the
- 20 Yuba River, the main stem of the Yuba River, from that
- 21 diversion channel?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes, I have.
- 23 MR. COOK: Would you describe any appearance, unusual
- appearance, of the water as it enters the channel?
- 25 MR. CALVERT: I have seen it in the summer when it's

- 1 fairly clear and at times in the summer when it would
- 2 discolor and become almost muddy to a degree. I have seen
- 3 it in high water. Washed it out. I have observed it in all
- 4 kinds of seasons. So, yes, I am familiar with the water
- 5 that goes out that way.
- 6 MR. COOK: Now in relation to the main stem of the Yuba
- 7 coming from below Daguerre Point Dam, with respect to the
- 8 clarity of the water and the water coming from that
- 9 diversion channel, what is the difference, if any?
- 10 MR. CALVERT: Quite a bit. Sometimes it has a, lack of
- 11 words, is a milky color. Other times it has a combination
- 12 of milky to a discolored -- I wouldn't call it muddy, but
- 13 you could see that mud had mixed with the milky color. And
- 14 it goes into, just pours right into the Yuba River. When
- 15 this dam is out, when the berm is it, it tends to clear up
- 16 some of the discoloration.
- 17 MR. COOK: Now, based on your experience in observing
- 18 the Goldfields and the Yuba River, do you know of any other
- 19 entrance through which adult salmon could enter the
- 20 Goldfields besides the diversion channel?
- 21 MR. CALVERT: Yes. There is a lower diversion channel
- 22 right at the west end --
- MR. COOK: Can you push that up just a little bit?
- 24 MR. CALVERT: Right at the west end of the Goldfields.
- 25 This channel also is -- it acts the same as this one, except

- 1 it has no flashboard or blow-out dams, just wide open to
- the river. I have seen salmon in this area, right in here
- 3 right next to the river.
- 4 MR. COOK: Do you know if there is a connection between
- 5 that lower diversion channel and the South Canal?
- 6 MR. CALVERT: I really don't know. I suspect there is
- 7 because the amount of water you see coming out here
- 8 sometimes is low. And I suspect they're using this water to
- 9 run some of the mining operations and --
- 10 MR. GALLERY: Mr. Chairman, I would like to renew my
- 11 objection about Mr. Calvert sticking with what his written
- 12 direct testimony is about. He is now taking about something
- 13 that wasn't in his direct testimony at all. And we have had
- 14 no chance to look at that. It is kind of getting something
- 15 new that was not --
- 16 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cook.
- 17 MR. COOK: I apologize, Mr. Brown. I will withdraw the
- 18 question.
- 19 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cook.
- How much more time, Ernie?
- 21 MR. MONA: Three minutes.
- 22 MR. COOK: Now, Mr. Calvert, have you observed the bed
- of the north fork of the Yuba River below Bullards Bar Dam?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes, I have.
- MR. COOK: And would you describe the water flows below

- 1 Bullards Bar Dam?
- 2 MR. CALVERT: I went on a tour that the Water Agency
- 3 invited us on. And at the bottom of Bullards Bar there was
- 4 a seepage pipe that had water coming out of it. I don't
- 5 know how much. I believe someone asked, and they said at
- 6 the time it was some -- between three and five cfs comes to
- 7 mind. I don't know whether that is exact or not. And
- 8 another small pipe that had some water coming out of it.
- 9 And it formed a pool at the base of the dam. Then you
- 10 would go a little ways downstream. There was nothing but
- just cobbles and dry rocky bottom and then another pool was
- 12 there. They were not joined by any stream that I could
- 13 see.
- 14 And basically that is what I noticed at the base of the
- 15 dam.
- MR. COOK: Thank you very much, Mr. Calvert.
- 17 Would you like cross-examination, Mr. Brown, of this
- 18 individual or would you like to wait until my case is
- 19 completed?
- 20 H.O. BROWN: Let's complete your testimony. Then if
- 21 you would like, we'll do you as a panel.
- MR. COOK: Very well. Thank you.
- I will ask Mr. Baiocchi if he can ask the written
- 24 questions.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: All right, Mr. Baiocchi.

- 1 MR. BAIOCCHI: Have one question.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: Yes, sir.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: After Mr. Cook puts on his testimony,
- 4 would it be fair and reasonable that Walter, in case there
- 5 is objections or whatever, that he can act as his own
- 6 counsel; is that fair?
- 7 H.O. BROWN: That is fair.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 9 Walter, have you taken the oath yet?
- 10 MR. COOK: No, I have not, Mr. Baiocchi.
- 11 (Oath administered by H.O. Brown.)
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Cook, have you reviewed a copy, a
- 13 true copy, of your testimony?
- MR. COOK: Yes, I have.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Is that a true copy?
- 16 MR. COOK: Yes.
- 17 MR. BAIOCCHI: Please state your name and address.
- 18 MR. COOK: My name is Walter Cook. I reside at 42
- 19 Northwood Commons in Chico, California. ZIP code, 95973.
- 20 MR. BAIOCCHI: What is your business or profession?
- 21 MR. COOK: I'm a retired attorney.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Please describe your background and
- 23 legal experience.
- 24 MR. COOK: I was previously employed by the State Lands
- 25 Commission as staff counsel, assigned to issues involving

- 1 state ownership in a sovereign capacity of the lands
- 2 underlying navigable waterways, the public trust and public
- 3 rights of access and easements on and to its waterways.
- 4 In addition to legal responsibility, I supervised a
- 5 task force assigned to public ownership problems in the San
- 6 Francisco Bay area, which included tidal officers, real
- 7 estate agents, surveyors and draftsmen.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 9 What is your knowledge and experience relating to the
- 10 Yuba River below Bullards Bar Dam and the Yuba Goldfields?
- 11 MR. COOK: My observations of the Lower Yuba River and
- 12 the Yuba Goldfields, since moving to Chico in 1994, have
- 13 been somewhat reduced. However, prior to that I spent a
- 14 great deal of time in the area and became intimately
- 15 familiar with the river, the Goldfields and their character,
- fisheries, watercourses dams and Yuba County Water Agency
- diversions. Canoeing the river has been a favorite pastime
- 18 of mine. I have paddled the river from Parks Bar to
- 19 Hallwood as many as 25 times in a given year. I have
- 20 paddled the river both summer and winter, including salmon
- 21 spawning periods.
- 22 MR. BAIOCCHI: How familiar are you with the Bullards
- 23 Bar Dam?
- 24 MR. COOK: I've been to Bullards Bar Dam on numerous
- occasions. On June 18, 1991, I hiked down the road to the

- 1 base of the dam. I walked past the old dam and down to the
- 2 riverbed a couple hundred yards or so. In addition, I
- 3 participated in the group observation of Bullards Bar Dam as
- 4 part of the Water Board hearing, including to the base of
- 5 the dam. So, I have been to the base of the dam twice.
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 7 Are you familiar with the minimum flow requirements at
- 8 the base of the dam?
- 9 MR. COOK: Yes. They are five cubic feet per second.
- 10 MR. BAIOCCHI: Would you describe the flows you have
- observed when you were at the base of the dam?
- 12 MR. COOK: The minimum flows established for areas
- 13 below Bullards Bar Dam are obviously inadequate. At the
- 14 time of my visit there was no continuous above surface river
- 15 flow below the dam. There were pools of water, but there
- 16 was no connecting stream between them except for the pools,
- 17 the small river flow is located within the rocks well below
- 18 the surface.
- 19 In addition I pointed out that I took a photograph of
- 20 the Yuba River streambed below the base of Bullards Bar Dam.
- 21 The photo was submitted with my testimony at the 1992
- 22 hearings as Exhibit A. A copy was attached to my written
- 23 testimony presented for this hearing. And I intended to
- 24 bring an enlarged copy but it remains in Chico,
- 25 unfortunately.

- 1 At about the time of the photo there was a substantial
- 2 flow into the dam. Within a few days of my photograph below
- 3 the dam I observed the water flowing into Bullards Bar Dam
- 4 on the South Fork, which did not include water coming from
- 5 the Middle Fork and the Oregon Creek. But there was a very
- 6 substantial flow. I couldn't tell you the cubic feet per
- 7 second, but it certainly was a very heavy flow. It was
- 8 something that I wouldn't want to try to swim across. I
- 9 don't think I could make it.
- 10 At about the time of the flow there was a substantial
- 11 flow, but apparently most of it after it got into the dam
- 12 was diverted through the tunnel for power generation at the
- 13 Colgate Powerhouse, which is located about seven miles
- 14 downstream.
- 15 MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Cook, you meant at or about the time
- of the photo?
- 17 MR. COOK: Yes, sir.
- 18 MR. BAIOCCHI: Have you observed flows below the dam on
- 19 other occasions?
- 20 MR. COOK: Yes, I have.
- 21 MR. BAIOCCHI: Please describe.
- 22 MR. COOK: I visited the dam on numerous occasions.
- 23 Every time I drive over the dam I stop, walk along the fence
- 24 and look down to the riverbed. I have never seen the
- 25 riverbed below the dam when it didn't look like it did the

- 1 time that I was at the base of the dam. In fact, on the
- 2 orientation visit to the dam on the 15th of this month, the
- 3 entire group drove to the base of the dam and the same
- 4 conditions were observed at that time.
- 5 MR. BAIOCCHI: Have you ever visited the Daguerre Point
- 6 Dam and the North and South Canals?
- 7 MR. COOK: Yes, many times.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: Would you please describe Daguerre Point
- 9 Dam and the South Canal and their operations?
- 10 MR. COOK: If I may use the plat on the overhead. The
- 11 Daguerre Point Dam is operated as a diversion dam. River
- 12 water is diverted out of the main channel of the river by
- 13 the Yuba County Water Agency from the dam's reservoir, the
- 14 area immediately above the Daguerre Point Dam, into canals,
- 15 both to the north and to the south of the current
- 16 riverbed. And that would be immediately above Daguerre
- 17 Point Dam there is two lines showing a canal headed to the
- 18 north and on the other side of the reservoir just above the
- 19 Daguerre Point Dam is the South Canal headed in the opposite
- 20 direction.
- 21 The South Canal is blocked off as it leaves the
- 22 reservoir by a rock gabion fish screen which is intended to
- 23 prevent fish passage out of the main channel of the river
- and down the South Canal. A transparency of Exhibit Q,
- which I used yesterday, and because I think this is more

- 1 understandable. I will not be using it today. I think this
- 2 present plat is more easy to understand.
- 3 Daguerre Point Dam is shown at the left middle of
- 4 Exhibit Q. From there the South Canal traverses the
- 5 Goldfields to the right. It goes past the town of
- 6 Hammonton, which is a mile or so downstream on the South
- 7 Canal. And thence on its course to its exit from the
- 8 Goldfields to the head gates of the delivery of the water
- 9 into the South Yuba. I believe it is the South Yuba-Brophy
- 10 Channel, called at that point, and the water users to the
- 11 south. So it heads into the, for the purpose of irrigation,
- 12 due south of the river.
- 13 Flowing into the South Canal is another major waterway,
- 14 which parallels the current riverbed. It is shown as coming
- 15 from the top of the map, of the plat. At its inception its
- entire flow percolates out through the rocks of the dredger
- 17 tailings without a direction connection to the plain river
- 18 channel. It constitutes a substantial stream until it
- 19 finally reaches the South Canal.
- I can't tell you the cubic feet per second, but it
- 21 perhaps -- my guess would be about a quarter of the size of
- the main channel itself. I personally observed on a number
- of occasions the headwaters of this particular stream, that
- 24 is called the Little Yuba and that particular stream begins
- 25 when you observe water flowing out of the rock

- 1 cobbles. There is no connection to the river, to the
- 2 mainstream of the river, merely water flowing out of cobbles
- 3 forming this substantial stream.
- I believe the Yuba County Water Agency's permits to
- 5 appropriate water, designated the entry point of the South
- 6 Canal as the point of diversion. However, from Exhibit Q,
- 7 it is clear that large amounts of river water pass into the
- 8 South Canal from the internal stream I have mentioned, that
- 9 is the Little Yuba, and from seepage flows into the canal
- 10 along its course to the Goldfields.
- 11 The true point of diversion of all the water that
- 12 empties out of the Goldfields in the South Canal is where
- 13 the South Canal exits the Goldfields, because it is a
- 14 continuing amount of water flowing into the canal from
- 15 there. About a quarter of a mile down the South Canal from
- the Daguerre Point Dam Reservoir there is a seasonal check
- 17 structure with flashboards which control the water level in
- 18 the South Canal. By adding cross -- flashboards the water
- 19 level can be raised or by removing flashboards it can be
- lowered.
- 21 This leads into a bypass channel which is described on
- 22 the plat here as the diversion channel, which flows at about
- an average, my guess, is, based on conversations with Mr.
- 24 Wilson, I believe my estimate at this time is 75, perhaps,
- 25 to a hundred cfs. And it flows to its outfall back into the

- 1 Lower Yuba River channel. There has been in the past an
- 2 ineffective screen which is located just above the outfall,
- 3 and I am referring to that item or structure just before the
- 4 diversion canal enters the Yuba River main stem.
- 5 When the outlet screen is inoperative, many salmon
- 6 enter the bypass channel from the river, and thence to the
- 7 South Canal and further into the Goldfields. The spawning
- 8 salmon must past the seasonal check structure flashboards or
- 9 blow-out dam shown on the plat. I have observed numerous
- 10 adult salmon in a holding pattern just below the structure.
- 11 That is just below the flashboard structure, which would be
- 12 the structure just above that Y-shaped portion of the
- 13 diversion channel and closest to the Daguerre Point Dam
- 14 reservoir. I've observed very many spawning salmon in that
- 15 location.
- I have also reviewed the Smith report, which was
- 17 referred to briefly yesterday and which was submitted in
- 18 evidence in the 1992 hearings, pointing out that, based on
- 19 U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service review, that there is
- 20 inadequate area for salmon spawning, for all the salmon to
- 21 come in there; that, in addition, when they do spawn, that
- the young are subject to predation and to warm water
- 23 temperatures. And it is a very unhealthy place to spawn
- 24 below that. However, I have seen fish jumping at the
- 25 flashboards, but I have not personally seen fish getting

- 1 from that area into the South Canal. But according to the
- 2 photographs, other evidence that fish obviously go above
- 3 there.
- 4 Once adult salmon do reach the South Canal itself, then
- 5 they can travel upstream in the Little Yuba until there is a
- 6 crossing, perhaps a mile upstream. Their offspring follow
- 7 down the current of the Little Yuba and they enter the South
- 8 Canal. Due to the current in the South Canal, many, if not
- 9 all, of the juveniles will go down the South Canal rather
- 10 than across at the flashboards or blow-out dam and will end
- 11 up into the agricultural fields below the area.
- 12 Juvenile salmon above the South Canal have a very
- 13 perilous route to follow to get back to the ocean and most
- of them apparently do not make it.
- 15 MR. BAIOCCHI: Would you please describe the flows in
- 16 the main channel of the Yuba River downstream from the
- 17 Daguerre Point Dam?
- 18 MR. COOK: The minimum flow at Daguerre Point Dam is
- 19 obviously deficient. Both the DFG and FERC call for a
- 20 minimum summer flow in addition to releases made to satisfy
- 21 existing downstream rights of 70 cubic feet per second to be
- 22 measured over the crest of the dam and through the fishway.
- 23 Yet there are times during the summer when there is no
- 24 measurable flow over the crest of the dam and only several
- 25 cubic feet per second through the fish ladder.

- 1 In fact, as there is no gauge either at our near the
- dam, as required by the Yuba County Water Agency license, it
- 3 is not possible to determine whether the minimum flow
- 4 requirements are being met. Instead the Marysville gauge is
- 5 being used for measuring the minimum flows, but the gauge is
- 6 located about five miles below the dam. By the time the
- 7 river reaches the gauge, the river includes additional water
- 8 that has returned to the river from the Goldfields, in
- general, as well as from the South Canal by a bypass
- 10 watercourse or what is described as diversion channel on the
- 11 plat.
- 12 Canoeing past the area, the Goldfields area, well below
- Daguerre Point Dam, I personally observed water seeping
- 14 through the rocks into the river, as well as the water
- 15 coming out of the diversion channel.
- The water returning to the river from the South Canal
- 17 via the bypass or diversion channel, as shown on the plat,
- 18 adds substantial turbidity to the otherwise clear river
- 19 water. I believe I have a photograph that was introduced in
- 20 1992 showing discoloration. Just about every time I have
- 21 gone by that area I have found that the water entering the
- 22 Yuba River is substantially discolored, appearing to be mud
- or whatever. I took a jar one time and found that water
- 24 coming out of there had sediment in it.
- 25 The Yuba River main stem water, on the other hand,

- 1 coming down from Daguerre Point Dam in the summertime and
- 2 most of the time passing through there is very clear. And I
- 3 took a jar of water from that one time and found no
- 4 sediment. So there is a major change in the coloration of
- 5 the water from above this location to the diversion channel
- 6 outflow itself.
- 7 MR. BAIOCCHI: Have you reviewed historic maps of the
- 8 Lower Yuba River?
- 9 MR. COOK: Yes.
- 10 MR. BAIOCCHI: What were these maps and what did you
- 11 observe?
- 12 MR. COOK: Meanders of the historic Yuba River, as
- 13 shown by the official surveyor of the U.S. Surveyor General,
- which is township map 16 north, range 5 east, of August 6th,
- 15 1887, shows the historic and current river beds shown on the
- 16 plat attached to the amended settlement agreement between
- the State Lands Commission and the Yuba Goldfields, Inc.,
- 18 filed in the U.S. District Court for the Eastern District of
- 19 California. Civil Number S-79-73-RAR. These show that the
- 20 historic bed of the Yuba River originally passed about a
- 21 mile to the south of the current riverbed. The township map
- and the settlement plat were introduced by me during the
- 23 1992 hearings as Exhibits N and O to my proposed testimony,
- 24 and are part of the record of this matter. Copies are
- 25 attached.

- 1 These maps along with the deep dredging of the entire
- 2 area and the current condition of Goldfields, consisting
- 3 mainly of large cobbles, tends to explain to me why the
- 4 water so freely pass through all the Goldfields area.
- 5 MR. BAIOCCHI: Have you observed salmon spawning in the
- 6 main channel of the Yuba River?
- 7 MR. COOK: Yes, I have seen many spawning salmon in the
- 8 river below the Parks Bar Bridge.
- 9 MR. BAIOCCHI: Have you observed unusual flows in the
- 10 main channel during salmon spawning?
- 11 MR. COOK: During the spawning season of 1991, I
- 12 traversed the river by canoe. A sale of water of Yuba
- 13 County Water Agency had just ended. With the end of the
- 14 water transfer the flows were drastically reduced, thereby
- 15 uncovering many salmon redds or salmon nests, with the
- likely loss of a large number of salmon eggs.
- 17 MR. BAIOCCHI: That concludes the testimony of Walter
- 18 Cook.
- 19 MR. COOK: We are prepared for cross-examination,
- 20 Mr. Brown.
- 21 MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Brown, Walter may want to make this
- 22 statement, but following cross-examination of Walter will it
- 23 be okay to request that your testimony and Bill's is
- 24 admitted into the record? Remind you of that.
- MR. COOK: The written testimony, I will ask that after

- 1 the cross-examination.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you very much for allowing me.
- 3 MR. COOK: Thank you very much.
- 4 H.O. BROWN: We are now ready for cross-examination.
- 5 Is Mr. Edmondson here?
- 6 Mr. Gee.
- 7 MR. GEE: I don't have any cross-examination.
- 8 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Baiocchi.
- 9 MR. BAIOCCHI: No cross.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Sanders. Not here.
- MR. SANDERS: Excuse me, Mr. Brown.
- H.O. BROWN: I am sorry, Mr. Sanders.
- MR. SANDERS: I have two questions, actually.
- 14 ---00---
- 15 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF WALTER COOK
- 16 BY SOUTH YUBA RIVER CITIZENS LEAGUE
- 17 BY MR. SANDERS
- 18 MR. SANDERS: Mr. Calvert, can you just point out on
- 19 the map where your house is?
- 20 MR. CALVERT: It would be off the map, just --
- 21 MR. SANDERS: Just above the top of the map?
- MR. CALVERT: About a foot above that.
- 23 MR. SANDERS: Can you also point out where the public
- lands is in the Goldfields? That may be not super accurate,
- 25 if you can give us a general idea of what is public and

- where is your property that would be helpful to me.
- 2 MR. CALVERT: My property is in Section 25 and 26. The
- 3 public lands start with Section 27 and then go along the
- 4 river all the way down to -- I don't recall the section
- 5 number right now.
- 6 MR. SANDERS: Thank you.
- 7 MR. MORRIS: I will object to that question. There has
- 8 been no foundation for establishing the location of public
- 9 lands. He is not an expert.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: You have a response, Mr. Sanders?
- MR. SANDERS: No. I withdraw the question.
- 12 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Lilly.
- 13 MR. LILLY: Thank you, Mr. Brown. I have no questions
- of these witnesses.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Gallery.
- 16 ---00---
- 17 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF WALTER COOK
- 18 BY BROPHY WATER DISTRICT
- 19 BY MR. GALLERY
- 20 MR. GALLERY: Mr. Calvert, what is the size of your
- 21 parcel?
- 22 MR. CALVERT: I have two parcels. One is roughly 60
- acres; the other one is roughly 35 acres.
- 24 MR. GALLERY: Are they farming parcels or what kind of
- 25 activity?

- 1 MR. CALVERT: It is dry land, yes. It is foothills. I
- 2 have raised cows since I have lived there.
- 3 MR. GALLERY: How long have you been up there?
- 4 MR. CALVERT: Since November 1st, 1974.
- 5 MR. GALLERY: So you're really east of the Goldfields
- 6 property. Are you up in the foothills?
- 7 MR. CALVERT: No. I'm what is considered the
- 8 Goldfields.
- 9 MR. GALLERY: The property was then formerly -- your
- 10 property was formerly mined, was it, for gold mining,
- 11 dredged for gold mining purposes?
- MR. CALVERT: No.
- MR. GALLERY: So, when you say you are part of
- Goldfields, you say that because?
- 15 MR. CALVERT: I live on the Hammonton Road. Hammonton
- 16 Road traverses the Yuba Goldfields, from
- 17 Hammonton-Smartville Road through old town of Hammonton,
- 18 Sand Flat and all the towns along the river up through Parks
- 19 Bar Bridge and up to Smartville.
- 20 MR. GALLERY: I would like to ask, Mr. Cook, you have
- 21 presented an Exhibit Q map which appears to depict part of
- the Goldfields and then you have some overlay print
- 23 information on it.
- MR. COOK: Yes.
- MR. GALLERY: Can you tell me what is the base map from

- 1 which this was taken?
- 2 MR. COOK: The base is the U.S. Geologic Survey
- 3 quadrangle. I believe that is the Browns Valley one.
- 4 Anyway, it is the quadrangle for that particular area.
- 5 Overlaid on top of it I personally traced the plat that was
- 6 a part of the Smith Report which was entered in evidence in
- 7 1992 in that portion of the hearing, showing areas which
- 8 were observed as part of that Smith report.
- 9 MR. GALLERY: Then did you just copy it on a Xerox
- 10 machine, or how did you reproduce it? Frankly, I can't
- 11 really read your overlay information on my copy. Perhaps I
- 12 got a poor copy. Is there someone -- is this typical of the
- 13 copies that --
- 14 MR. COOK: Mr. Gallery, if you would like I can show
- 15 you the -- if you would like to look at the clear overhead,
- 16 it might be easier to understand. I admit that that copy --
- 17 I copied from the overhead. It didn't come out very well
- 18 and I apologize for that. But I would be happy to show you
- 19 the overlay if you'd like.
- 20 MR. GALLERY: Could you put the overlay up, then, Mr.
- 21 Cook? And the overlay is your Exhibit Q among your
- exhibits?
- 23 MR. COOK: It was used the other day in
- 24 cross-examination. I found it a little too busy is why I
- went to this new plat.

- 1 MR. GALLERY: So, on this overlay, Exhibit Q, could you
- 2 point out to us what you have called the Little Yuba on the
- 3 schematic that was up there previously?
- 4 MR. COOK: I believe the Little Yuba is this area right
- 5 here. If I may point out the correlation, the South Canal
- 6 travels in this direction past the town of Hammonton, and it
- 7 comes out of the reservoir from Daguerre Point Dam which is
- 8 right here.
- 9 MR. GALLERY: Okay. You recall the base map, the base
- 10 USGS map from which this is taken, do you know the date of
- 11 that map?
- 12 MR. COOK: I don't recall at the present time, but it
- 13 was -- it substantially shows the area. I have been there
- 14 on the ground quite often. I have always flown over and
- looked at it and photographed it from airplanes.
- MR. GALLERY: Let me direct your attention back to what
- 17 you called in your testimony the Little Yuba, and directing
- 18 your attention to that channel that flows from the top of
- 19 the plat down towards what you call the South Canal. That
- 20 appears to be not a continuous channel but a series of
- 21 dredger ponds; isn't that correct?
- 22 MR. COOK: I believe it is a continuous channel. There
- is a major flow of water that -- I have canoed that
- 24 particular area inside the Goldfields. It's a substantial
- amount of water, although it does pond, but it continues to

- 1 flow. The only thing that happens, the upper portion of it
- 2 is cut off by roads, which constitute basically dams. That
- 3 is in the upper portion.
- 4 MR. GALLERY: Do you have the 1990 Smith Report which
- 5 you referred to which I believe was Exhibit 7 in the 1992
- 6 hearings with you?
- 7 MR. COOK: I don't have that with me, no, sir.
- 8 MR. GALLERY: Directing your attention to Figure 2 in
- 9 the 1990 Smith Report and to the channel which appears in
- 10 that exhibit, it is on Page 4 of the Fish and Game exhibit.
- 11 Does this show that there is series of ponds which are not
- interlinked for that section of the map?
- 13 MR. COOK: Yes, Mr. Gallery. If I may point it out on
- 14 the map?
- MR. GALLERY: Yes.
- MR. COOK: This overlay -- the overlay on this quad
- 17 sheet was taken from this particular map you've just shown
- 18 me, this Figure 2. And this Figure 2 does show a crossing
- 19 right there. I don't recall that. And I do point out,
- 20 specifically, that above it on that same plat the words --
- 21 there is an arrow pointing up to the upper portion called
- 22 "gravel pile wall adult salmon barrier."
- 23 Apparently Mr. Smith did not consider that there was a
- 24 barrier below that and, therefore, I am not quite sure what
- 25 he meant by that.

- 1 MR. GALLERY: But he did in the designation just below
- that, he pointed to a salmon spawning area which was below
- 3 the lower barrier, didn't he?
- 4 MR. COOK: That's correct.
- 5 MR. GALLERY: Mr. Calvert, you testified that in the
- 6 process of building this canal through the Goldfields that
- 7 the upper section that we are talking about was open or
- 8 disconnected in the process of building the South Canal.
- 9 Did you testify to that?
- 10 MR. CALVERT: I don't believe I testified to that,
- 11 no. I don't recall stating that.
- 12 MR. GALLERY: You are not saying as a part of building
- 13 this canal by the districts that east-west canal that we
- 14 have been talking about was opened by the districts, are you?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes, I am.
- MR. GALLERY: You are saying that?
- 17 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 18 MR. GALLERY: Do you have knowledge that the districts
- 19 opened and interconnected those channels in the building of
- the main canal out of the Goldfields?
- 21 MR. CALVERT: Yes. It is in the 1991 Water Agreement
- 22 between Yuba County Water Agency, Western Water and Western
- 23 Aggregates.
- MR. GALLERY: I am not asking you that. I am asking,
- do you know personally that those series of ponds were

- interconnected as a part of this project?
- 2 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 3 MR. GALLERY: You observed that?
- 4 MR. CALVERT: I observed them connecting the ponds.
- 5 MR. GALLERY: You observed the actual construction
- 6 activity doing that?
- 7 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 8 MR. GALLERY: Did you observe that that was being done
- 9 by the districts or Goldfields or by whom?
- 10 MR. CALVERT: By the Goldfields people.
- 11 MR. GALLERY: That is something the Goldfields people
- were doing?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 14 MR. FRINK: Excuse me, Mr. Gallery. I don't know if
- anyone else is confused, but are you referring to the series
- 16 of ponds that were connected as part of building the Yuba
- 17 South Canal or are you referring to the area that was
- described as the Little Yuba River?
- 19 MR. GALLERY: I am sorry, Mr. Frink. I am referring to
- 20 the Little Yuba area described as Little Yuba. I want to
- 21 come to the series of ponds that are linked up and created
- 22 the South Canal itself, across the Goldfields. I have been
- 23 talking about the section from east to west down. Running
- in the westerly direction -- southerly direction, I guess.
- MR. FRINK: Mr. Calvert, did you mean to state that the

- 1 area referred to as the Lower Yuba River was also connected
- 2 as part of building the South Yuba Canal?
- 3 MR. CALVERT: I am confused. But what I call the Lower
- 4 Yuba River, no, I'm not.
- 5 MR. FRINK: The Little Yuba?
- 6 MR. CALVERT: Oh, the Little Yuba?
- 7 MR. FRINK: Perhaps you can use the pointer in
- 8 responding to Mr. Gallery's questions. It would be helpful
- 9 to us.
- 10 MR. CALVERT: In this area through here I observed them
- 11 connecting the ponds.
- 12 H.O. BROWN: Make a note that you are at the top of the
- page on the --
- MR. CALVERT: I am pointing to the top of the page
- where there appears to be several ponds that dot the area.
- 16 Those were connected.
- MR. GALLERY: By whom, Mr. Calvert?
- 18 MR. CALVERT: At the time that was connected I believe
- 19 it was called Yuba Placer Gold, and it was done with a huge
- 20 -- they called it a man -- a huge dragline.
- 21 MR. GALLERY: Do you know the purpose for which they
- 22 were doing that?
- 23 MR. CALVERT: At that time I think it was a
- 24 combination. They were moving the dredge that is actually
- dredging down in the area now. They were moving that from

- 1 back right along in this area. And they had to dig a canal
- 2 that would let this dredge go all the way to where it is
- 3 dredging, that is off the map. That was part of the digging
- 4 of it.
- 5 MR. GALLERY: So you are saying now that that work, so
- far as you know, was done in connection with moving their
- 7 gold dredge?
- 8 MR. CALVERT: No. Mr. Cradder back in those days --
- 9 MR. GALLERY: I want to ask what you personally knew,
- 10 whether it was or not.
- 11 MR. CALVERT: What I personally knew, he said he was
- 12 going to sell the water out of the Goldfields and make a
- 13 canal down.
- 14 MR. GALLERY: Mr. Cook, your testimony referred to the
- 15 Court judgment and talked about the historic riverbed of the
- 16 Yuba River?
- 17 MR. COOK: Yes, sir.
- 18 MR. GALLERY: Is that -- does that historic -- well,
- 19 let me ask you what you mean by "historic"? Fifty years
- 20 ago? A hundred years ago? What is the -- what do you mean
- 21 by "the historic riverbed"?
- 22 MR. COOK: I believe it was -- I don't recall
- 23 specifically. I believe it was the riverbed as originally
- 24 it was prior to the gold dredging, and it was used by the
- 25 State Lands Commission in that litigation for the purpose of

- 1 showing the historic bed. Of course, the reason for that
- 2 being that the public ownership of the bed of the Yuba River
- 3 was related to and dependent upon the location of the bed in
- 4 its natural condition, and because it was moved about a mile
- 5 to the north artificially that, as far as the underlying fee
- 6 title was concerned, the underlying fee title remained in
- 7 the historic bed. The upper bed or new bed, the artificial
- 8 bed, the public would own an easement rather than the fee
- 9 title.
- 10 MR. GALLERY: How long has the river been in its
- 11 existing location?
- 12 MR. COOK: I don't recall specific dates, but I think
- 13 that it is toward the latter part of the last century. When
- I say the last century, the 1800s.
- 15 MR. GALLERY: What you call the Little Yuba River,
- which you called the Little Yuba River in your testimony, is
- 17 that the channel of the Old River before gold dredging began?
- 18 MR. COOK: Only in part. I think it is a little
- 19 further to the north to where the original channel was. It
- 20 was all, I think, fairly wet. But I don't believe it was
- 21 precisely in the location of the historic channel, no.
- MR. GALLERY: Is it fair to say what you call the
- 23 Little Yuba River Channel is past dredging ponds as much of
- anything; is that correct?
- MR. COOK: I think that is probably right. It does

- 1 meander to some extent, but it does seem to follow the
- 2 pattern of the training walls or levees or the rock levees,
- 3 whatever they are, that were made by the dredgers.
- 4 MR. GALLERY: Now I want to direct your attention to
- 5 the overhead, which is your Exhibit Q, and the series of
- 6 ponds that run -- the series of ponds which are connecting
- 7 the Yuba River to the south and what we call the South
- 8 Canal. And we see an arc-like series of ponds coming away
- 9 from the river and flowing to the south?
- 10 MR. COOK: Yes.
- 11 MR. GALLERY: That is the channel which is actually
- 12 delivering water to the districts south of the river? That
- is Brophy Water District and South Yuba Water District?
- MR. COOK: That is my understanding.
- 15 MR. GALLERY: You understand that also, Mr. Calvert?
- 16 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 17 MR. GALLERY: Isn't it true that that channel that you
- 18 see there essentially existed in that condition and in that
- 19 formation prior to the districts completing their South
- 20 Canal and taking water out of the river?
- 21 MR. COOK: You are asking me, Mr. Gallery?
- MR. GALLERY: Yes.
- 23 MR. COOK: I can't be positive on that, but it appears
- 24 to me from my observations that they chose the lowest
- 25 positions where they had to dig less for building the South

- 1 Canal, and that very probably was either a canal or
- 2 semi-canal or some canal that they could easily connect. I
- 3 think it was the path of least resistance in building the
- 4 canal.
- 5 MR. GALLERY: Let me ask Mr. Calvert. Wasn't that just
- 6 a series of dredger ponds running from the river in a
- 7 southerly direction before the districts came there and
- 8 began to use the channel?
- 9 MR. CALVERT: Ponds running to the south?
- 10 MR. GALLERY: Ponds traversing the Goldfields, going
- 11 across the Goldfields, that was a series of dredger ponds
- that were not interconnected before 1985; isn't that
- 13 correct?
- 14 MR. CALVERT: Not totally. Some had been connected by
- 15 high water events. They blow out and connect to each other,
- and some connected by the operators of the Goldfields.
- 17 MR. GALLERY: They were all essentially dredger ponds
- 18 across the Goldfields?
- 19 MR. CALVERT: They were ponds that was left from the
- 20 dredging. And when they would dredge, they would leave some
- 21 kind of a pond and go on and dig another, yes. They are --
- I am sure a dredger was digging in every one of those
- ponds.
- 24 MR. GALLERY: Now then, Mr. Calvert, were you familiar
- 25 with the farming operations at all in the -- do you know the

- 1 area in the Brophy Water District at all?
- 2 MR. CALVERT: Somewhat.
- 3 MR. GALLERY: It consists of about 15,000 acres south
- 4 of the community of what is called Brophy and it is just
- 5 west of Beale Air Force Base?
- 6 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 7 MR. GALLERY: Do you know the area of South Yuba Water
- 8 District which is down below or south of Brophy Water
- 9 District?
- 10 MR. CALVERT: Not really. I know some of the farmers
- 11 that live there, but not everybody.
- 12 MR. GALLERY: Are you familiar with the problems that
- those farmers were having in the 1970s and 1980s in trying
- 14 to pump groundwater and to farm?
- MR. CALVERT: No, I am not familiar with that.
- 16 MR. GALLERY: You are not aware that their wells were
- 17 being deepened and they had overdraft of groundwater?
- 18 MR. CALVERT: I have heard that farmers run into some
- 19 problems and they needed to recharge the aquifers, do those
- 20 kind of things. But that is something you hear all the
- 21 time, and I don't really know of any particular time that it
- happened.
- 23 MR. GALLERY: Do you know that in the mid 1980s the two
- districts, Brophy and South Yuba, attempted a project which
- 25 would just tap the south side of the Goldfields about the

- 1 end of that linkage that appears on the Exhibit Q and to get
- 2 the water supply from the river just by taking it out of the
- 3 edge of the Goldfields?
- 4 MR. CALVERT: I am not sure I know what you are talking
- 5 about. You said the linkage? What linkage are we referring
- 6 to? The ponds?
- 7 MR. GALLERY: On Exhibit Q, on the lower right, there
- 8 is a designation "South Yuba-Brophy Canal Headwork Gates."
- 9 Do you see that right -- come on down.
- 10 MR. CALVERT: In this area?
- 11 MR. GALLERY: Yes.
- 12 MR. CALVERT: Yes, I am familiar with some of that
- 13 back, like I said when Mr. Cradder was there. They tried to
- 14 pump the water out and sell it. Instead they had to go back
- 15 to gravity flow. They could only have water gravity flow
- 16 for this area.
- 17 MR. GALLERY: I am not referring to any pumping. I'm
- 18 referring to the efforts of the two districts to build a
- 19 canal from about the location of the arrow there, point to
- 20 arrow, where the arrow points towards the channel, right
- 21 there.
- MR. CALVERT: I see.
- 23 MR. GALLERY: They attempted to extract the water that
- 24 they needed by taking it from that point down to their
- 25 districts?

- 1 MR. CALVERT: I understand there was some going on
- there. I really didn't observe that too close.
- 3 MR. GALLERY: You are familiar with the fact that
- 4 didn't work, so they had to undertake to get further into
- 5 the Goldfields to get the water that they needed?
- 6 MR. CALVERT: When you say "they," the two districts?
- 7 MR. GALLERY: The two districts.
- 8 MR. CALVERT: I am familiar with one district, Brophy.
- 9 MR. GALLERY: Actually, the two districts were working
- 10 jointly in their efforts to get water. The two districts
- 11 actually proceeded to build what we call the South Canal by
- 12 interconnecting those ponds and subsequently the whole
- 13 project was turned over to the Yuba County Water Agency.
- 14 But in the 1980s the two districts were doing what was
- done.
- 16 MR. CALVERT: I wasn't familiar with both districts.
- 17 MR. GALLERY: So the actual route of the South Canal is
- 18 through that series of ponds which are depicted on Exhibit Q
- in the overhead; is that correct?
- 20 MR. CALVERT: Yes, yes.
- 21 MR. GALLERY: So the overhead that preceded that, which
- is more of a schematic-type of thing, is not at all
- 23 representative of what the configuration is on the ground;
- isn't that correct? Mr. Cook, isn't that correct?
- MR. CALVERT: Not necessarily. I think that does

- 1 represent the flow of the Little Yuba.
- 2 MR. GALLERY: But it does not actually depict the
- 3 actual topography and the routing of the water through the
- 4 Goldfields, does it?
- 5 MR. COOK: Are you asking me?
- 6 MR. GALLERY: Either of you.
- 7 MR. CALVERT: No. I don't think it accurately depicts
- 8 what is on the ground, no.
- 9 MR. COOK: Can I respond to that question?
- 10 MR. GALLERY: Yes, go ahead.
- 11 MR. COOK: This, of course, is a schematic. It is not
- 12 to scale. It doesn't show the same sinuosities and turns
- 13 and meanders of the waterways. It merely shows -- it is for
- 14 the purpose of showing how the flows operate, where they
- 15 generally go and what connects to what. It is certainly not
- 16 a topographic or accurate --
- 17 MR. GALLERY: It doesn't depict at all the fact that
- 18 substantially all the route of the South Canal originally
- 19 consisted of separate dredger ponds, does it?
- 20 MR. COOK: I really don't know that that is true. It
- 21 may be, but it's not intended to depict anything historic
- other than what the conditions are on the ground.
- MR. GALLERY: I understand that.
- 24 That is all I have, Mr. Brown.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Gallery.

- 1 Let's see if we have other cross.
- 2 Mr. Bezerra, do you have any?
- 3 MR. BEZERRA: No, Mr. Brown.
- 4 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Morris, do you have cross?
- 5 MR. MORRIS: I do.
- 6 H.O. BROWN: Do you want to do it after the break?
- 7 MR. MORRIS: Either way.
- 8 H.O. BROWN: We will take the morning break and then
- 9 you will be up, Mr. Morris.
- 10 (Break taken.)
- 11 H.O. BROWN: Call the hearing back to order.
- Mr. Morris, you are up.
- ---00---
- 14 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF WALTER COOK
- 15 BY WESTERN WATER COMPANY & WESTERN AGGREGATE, INC.
- 16 BY MR. MORRIS
- 17 MR. MORRIS: Thank you, Mr. Brown. I only have a few
- 18 questions because I know we want to get on to the important
- 19 testimony of the Yuba County Water Agency.
- 20 Good morning, Mr. Cook and Mr. Calvert.
- 21 MR. CALVERT: Morning.
- 22 MR. COOK: Good morning.
- 23 MR. MORRIS: I want to ask you and Mr. Cook a couple of
- 24 very brief questions about -- you mentioned the Little Yuba
- 25 River. And just to be clear, there is really no official

- 1 name of the Little Yuba River; it's just a term that you
- 2 guys have talked about for clarity; is that correct?
- 3 MR. COOK: Actually, what I have called the Little Yuba
- 4 is a flow of water which looks like the Yuba River. I've
- 5 attempted to describe it, to give it a name which I gave it
- 6 and Mr. Calvert gave it.
- 7 MR. MORRIS: It is not on maps or denoted on the
- 8 official record?
- 9 MR. COOK: It is on various quadrangles. It's on
- 10 aerial photographs. It is shown. As far as I know, no one
- 11 has ever called it that before. But it's so substantial and
- 12 looks so much like the Yuba River itself, except somewhat
- 13 smaller, that I felt that was a very appropriate way to call
- 14 it.
- 15 MR. MORRIS: I just wanted to be clear. It is not on
- any topography maps?
- 17 MR. COOK: Yes, it is on topography maps, but not
- 18 necessarily named.
- 19 MR. MORRIS: That is the answer to my question. The
- 20 State Lands agreement that you mentioned previously, can you
- 21 tell me what the purpose of that agreement was?
- MR. COOK: What agreement?
- MR. MORRIS: The State Lands agreement.
- MR. COOK: There was litigation.
- MR. MORRIS: Briefly, tell me what the purpose of the

- 1 litigation was.
- 2 MR. COOK: There was litigation on the part of the
- 3 State Lands Commission of which I was not a party, by the
- 4 way, or not involved in. But there was litigation by the
- 5 State Lands Commission to establish public ownership within
- 6 the historic bed of the river and the waterways, easements
- 7 as they existed, based upon the navigable character of the
- 8 Yuba River and the public trust and other rights within the
- 9 river.
- 10 MR. MORRIS: Isn't it true that the original genesis,
- if you will, of that lawsuit was to provide an exchange of
- 12 private lands within the Goldfields for federal land so
- 13 Marysville Dam could be constructed?
- MR. COOK: I don't believe that is true.
- 15 MR. MORRIS: Mr. Calvert, you were talking previously
- about your visits out to the Goldfields. You mentioned that
- 17 your wife previously worked for a trout farm out there.
- 18 When did she cease working for that trout farm?
- 19 MR. CALVERT: I believe it was around '81 or '82,
- 20 something like that.
- 21 MR. MORRIS: You have been out to Goldfields property
- 22 since that time?
- MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- MR. MORRIS: Did you have permission from the owners to
- go out there?

- 1 MR. CALVERT: I have letters from BLM and the Army
- 2 Corps of Engineers that says that it is recreational land
- and that BLM's public land was open to the public. And I
- 4 think Mr. Swicker says I have the right to be there. He's
- 5 area manager from Folsom.
- 6 MR. MORRIS: Is all the property visited within the,
- 7 quote-unquote, BLM -- I know we are not sure where the BLM
- 8 land is. Was it all within that property?
- 9 MR. CALVERT: BLM owns several parcels out there, so I
- 10 am not clear on your question.
- 11 MR. MORRIS: I just wanted to know if you confined your
- visits to what you presumed to be BLM land?
- 13 MR. CALVERT: BLM and federal land, yes, and State of
- 14 California land.
- 15 MR. MORRIS: That includes all -- would you put Exhibit
- Q back up for me, please? So, it is your testimony that all
- 17 the places you visited when you were making testimony this
- 18 morning were where you saw the salmon spawning below the
- 19 headgates, where the outfall channel is, et cetera, is all
- on BLM land?
- 21 MR. CALVERT: Yes. Federal land.
- 22 MR. MORRIS: Do either of you know why Englebright was
- 23 constructed, the purpose behind Englebright Dam?
- MR. COOK: If you'd like me to respond?
- MR. MORRIS: Please.

- 1 MR. COOK: It was constructed, I think in about, 1939
- or '40, at least in that period of time. And as I
- 3 understand it, it was constructed for the purpose of
- 4 controlling hydraulic mining debris coming down the Yuba
- 5 River. It is presently used as a diversion dam or basically
- 6 as electric generation dam and as an after bay for the
- 7 Bullards Bar Dam.
- 8 MR. MORRIS: The way it functions, and correct me if I
- 9 am wrong, is that the sediment-ladened Yuba River would go
- 10 behind the dam, and it would slow the velocity and the
- 11 sediment would drop out. Is that the idea?
- 12 MR. COOK: That is my understanding. I think there's a
- 13 lot of sediment at the present time.
- 14 MR. MORRIS: What about -- do you think that Daguerre
- 15 Point Dam would have the same affect of slowing down the
- 16 velocity and having sediment drop down behind the dam?
- 17 MR. COOK: Yes. And, in fact, as you go behind the
- 18 Daguerre Point Dam, up above in the stream flow, you find
- 19 that much of it is sediment to the very top of the dam,
- 20 practically.
- 21 MR. MORRIS: We heard testimony this morning from both
- of you that the, quote-unquote, Lower Yuba River does not
- 23 have a direct connection to the Yuba River, at least from a
- 24 surface standpoint. But would you agree that that
- connection, whether it be underflow, is above Daguerre Point

- 1 Dam?
- 2 MR. COOK: Above Daguerre Point Dam where the water
- 3 goes into what we call Little Yuba, and there are plenty of
- 4 other channels inside the Goldfields. That is above the
- 5 Daguerre Point Dam and water flows in above Daguerre Point
- 6 Dam through the rocks, not through a direction connection.
- 7 And, of course, once you get to Daguerre Point Dam, the
- 8 ground hardens on the south of the river, and I don't think
- 9 there is any seepage through the immediate area where the
- 10 dam is, other than through the South Canal which is for that
- 11 purpose of taking water.
- 12 MR. MORRIS: I believe that you both testified that
- 13 there is fairly significant flow at times coming out of the
- 14 outflow, what you are calling the outflow channel; is that
- 15 correct?
- 16 MR. COOK: The outflow or diversion channel. There is
- 17 -- I think water flows are different from time to time. But
- 18 mostly my recollection is that there is a fairly good flow.
- 19 It is not as much as what we call the Little Yuba. It's
- 20 maybe a fifth of what you find in the Little Yuba. I am
- 21 just guessing at that at this time.
- 22 MR. MORRIS: It has a noticeable velocity. If you were
- 23 to throw a straw in, for example, you would see it flow past?
- MR. COOK: If you tried to swim it, you would go
- downstream.

- 1 MR. MORRIS: And this enters below Daquerre Point Dam;
- 2 is that correct?
- 3 MR. COOK: Yes, sir.
- 4 MR. MORRIS: Would it surprise you that if the water --
- 5 you mentioned that the Daguerre Point Dam most likely acts
- 6 as a sediment trap, if I can rephrase your word, and,
- 7 therefore, the water coming out of it would be relatively
- 8 clear?
- 9 MR. COOK: Well, I think that it -- the water going
- 10 into Daguerre Point Dam from up above Daguerre Point Dam is
- 11 clear. The sediment that is in Daguerre Point Dam, I don't
- 12 think moves or is transported over the dam or out of the
- 13 dam. I think that is fairly stable. And I think the water
- 14 going into the Daguerre Point Dam is very clear. And I
- 15 think at that time water coming out of Daguerre Point Dam is
- also very clear. As you travel over it, you can see the
- 17 bottom at just about every place. I didn't notice any mud
- 18 or murkiness to the river, either above it, except -- I
- 19 qualify that with flood stages, where you have flood stages.
- 20 Muddy water does come in from up above.
- 21 MR. MORRIS: You think that is because the velocity is
- 22 probably higher?
- MR. COOK: I would think so. On high water stages
- 24 during the winter you have the entire watershed eroding
- 25 quite a bit. There is a lot of activity. I think if I

- 1 remember correctly, you have Deer Creek coming in. You have
- other water coming in from the South Fork, the Middle Fork
- 3 and the North Fork of the Yuba, and also Oregon Creek. You
- 4 have a lot of watershed to bring down sediment in stormy
- 5 periods and of high water.
- 6 MR. MORRIS: I guess I asked if you would consider that
- 7 pollution?
- 8 MR. COOK: Well, yes, I probably would. If it could be
- 9 stopped, I would think it would be a good idea. Some
- 10 erosion is essential in nature. Much of the erosion I think
- 11 is artificially caused. If you asked me what I would call
- it, perhaps it could be considered as pollution.
- 13 MR. MORRIS: Is it your belief that the -- maybe I
- 14 should ask you this: What do you believe is the source of
- 15 the, quote-unquote, muddy water coming out of the lower, the
- 16 outfall?
- 17 MR. COOK: I really do not know. I know that there is
- 18 gold dredging going on inside. There is a certain amount of
- 19 gravel extraction, I believe. I don't -- I couldn't really
- answer that directly. Because all I know is that when the
- 21 water comes out of that diversion channel, it is far more --
- 22 it contains far more turbidity than you find in the Yuba
- 23 River itself or the main stem of the Yuba River.
- 24 MR. MORRIS: Mr. Calvert, you testified previously that
- 25 -- I don't know if you got an actual date, but sometime in

- 1 the past that the -- the one dredge operating now in the
- 2 Goldfields and that that dredge had been moved from the
- 3 upper portion, I guess, of the Goldfields down to a more
- 4 lower position; is that correct?
- 5 MR. CALVERT: Yes.
- 6 MR. MORRIS: Do you know about when that occurred?
- 7 MR. CALVERT: I would say somewhere around '79 or '80.
- 8 MR. MORRIS: Is it possible for you to show us
- 9 approximately on Exhibit Q where that dredge might be
- 10 located?
- MR. CALVERT: At the present time?
- 12 MR. MORRIS: Or when it was moved.
- 13 MR. CALVERT: I didn't follow too much of the actual
- 14 moving, but it is hard to depict. You have to ride along
- 15 the road. It is right along the road now. If this showed
- the road, I could show it but I couldn't.
- 17 MR. MORRIS: Let the record reflect that it is to the
- 18 right on the Exhibit Q of the South Yuba-Brophy Canal
- 19 headworks.
- 20 Would you characterize that?
- 21 MR. CALVERT: It is south and west of the old town of
- 22 Hammonton that is depicted on the map, approximately two
- 23 miles.
- 24 MR. MORRIS: Has it been in that approximate plat
- 25 location?

- 1 MR. CALVERT: It was in that location when they first
- 2 moved it. Then it dug its way south. Now it dug its way
- 3 back up to that point again.
- 4 MR. MORRIS: From that position it doesn't appear to me
- 5 at least that any dredging activity would be able to flow in
- 6 through the lower outfall.
- Would you agree with that statement or not?
- 8 MR. CALVERT: From this area?
- 9 MR. MORRIS: From the location of the dredge.
- 10 MR. CALVERT: No. They have dug channels that connect
- 11 the dredge out to the Yuba River. They dug some channels
- 12 and pumped their muddy water into those channels.
- MR. MORRIS: Thank you, Mr. Calvert.
- 14 Have either of you -- you mentioned, Mr. Cook, that you
- 15 had taken some, a jar of water or something, to that effect.
- 16 Have you had any of that analyzed?
- 17 MR. COOK: No, sir. I've just looked at it myself.
- MR. MORRIS: Or temperature readings?
- 19 MR. COOK: No, sir.
- 20 MR. MORRIS: I have no further questions, Mr. Brown.
- 21 Thank you very much.
- H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Morris.
- 23 Mr. Cunningham.
- 24 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Your Honor, I have no questions.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Sandio is not here.

- 1 Staff.
- 2 MR. FRINK: Staff has no questions.
- 3 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cook, do you have any redirect?
- 4 MR. COOK: No, sir, I have no redirect.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: Would you like to offer your exhibits into
- 6 evidence?
- 7 MR. COOK: Yes, I would. I think some are already in
- 8 evidence. Perhaps Mr. Frink can help me on that one. I
- 9 think that the 1992 exhibits were in evidence, and the one
- 10 today would be that plat that was drawn showing the plumbing
- 11 of the Yuba River and the Goldfields. I would like to offer
- 12 that one, and my written testimony and written testimony of
- 13 Mr. Calvert.
- MR. MONA: The exhibits being offered in evidence,
- 15 S-COOK-A, the photo of the riverbed below Bullards Bar Dam.
- 16 S-COOK-Q, plat of Yuba River and Yuba River Goldfields. And
- 17 S-COOK-N, the township plat. S-COOK-O, the State Lands
- 18 Commission Settlement plat. S-COOK-1, three photos, and the
- 19 new exhibit, S-COOK-2, which is the schematic used today.
- 20 H.O. BROWN: Are there any objections to the admission
- of those exhibits into evidence?
- Seeing none, they are so admitted.
- MR. COOK: That is all we have, Mr. Brown.
- H.O. BROWN: Thank you, gentlemen.
- Mr. Lilly.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Morning. Mr. Brown, members of the Board
- 2 staff. As you know, I am Alan Lilly representing Yuba
- 3 County Water Agency. I will make a brief opening statement
- 4 before we begin with our panel, our first panel of
- 5 witnesses.
- 6 First of all, I want to say at the outset I appreciate
- 7 the State Board giving us the opportunity to present
- 8 evidence at the supplement hearing. I believe this hearing
- 9 is important for two reasons.
- 10 First of all, it gives the parties opportunities to
- 11 present evidence regarding the hydrological effects that
- 12 result from the implement.
- 13 H.O. BROWN: Excuse me, Mr. Baiocchi, are you standing
- 14 to object to something?
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Yes, sir.
- 16 H.O. BROWN: Yes, may I hear.
- 17 MR. BAIOCCHI: May I step to the podium prior to the
- 18 presentation?
- 19 H.O. BROWN: No. Let's hear Mr. Lilly.
- 20 MR. BAIOCCHI: I have a major objection with the
- 21 testimony filed by Yuba County Water Agency. I would like
- to walk you and staff through my objections, please.
- 23 H.O. BROWN: Step forward, Mr. Baiocchi.
- 24 MR. LILLY: Normally, this would be done when we were
- offering the testimony. I haven't gotten there.

- 1 H.O. BROWN: I understand.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: Fine. If he wants to do his opening
- 3 statement, but he may -- his opening statement is going to
- 4 probably relate to some of the exhibits.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: I want to hear Mr. Lilly's presentation
- from the opening all through the direct without any
- 7 interruptions. I think it would be better, Mr. Lilly. Then
- 8 we apologize for the false start. I did not see Mr.
- 9 Baiocchi standing.
- 10 What is the objection, Mr. Baiocchi?
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: What it is is this, this to me is very,
- 12 very important.
- 13 Many people have submitted in these proceedings and
- 14 also in the hearing in 1992 written testimony. And I have
- done that on a number of hearings. It is very significant
- that you put your name on a document and it is subject to
- 17 cross-examination, and you want to speak to the truth. And
- 18 during these proceedings, Alan Lilly was within his right
- and he has certainly cross-examined a lot of people.
- The problem that I am having is that Exhibit S-YCWA-19,
- 21 it says Expert Testimony on Yuba River Fishery issues, and
- 22 it names four companies. This is not -- in my view this is
- 23 multiple hearsay. We don't know who said what. There is no
- 24 written testimony to support what is in this document.
- 25 An example, 1992 the Department of Fish and Game came

- 1 before the Board with the management plan. The management
- 2 plan was something like this, we will say. But they had --
- 3 the DFG also submitted written testimony to support the
- 4 document.
- 5 They have ten expert witnesses that are going to
- 6 testify in this document. My concern is how many John Does
- 7 that are not here, present, subject to cross-examination,
- 8 prepared this document? There is no written testimony. So
- 9 how are we going to be able to cross-examine the various
- 10 witnesses?
- 11 H.O. BROWN: That is your concern?
- 12 MR. BAIOCCHI: That is my concern. And I point towards
- 13 the hearing notice as so stated, and I point towards Section
- 14 762 of the California Code of Regulations, Title XXIII.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Baiocchi. You may be
- 16 seated.
- 17 Mr. Lilly, your response.
- Wait a minute. Mr. Cook, let's hear from you.
- MR. COOK: I have the same problem with this document,
- as well. It isn't properly identified, and there is no
- 21 witness connection as I see it. And I would like to support
- 22 Mr. Baiocchi's motion.
- H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cook.
- 24 Anyone else want to raise an objection?
- 25 Mr. Lilly.

- 1 MR. LILLY: The objections are without merit. This
- 2 Board frequently allows testimony from more than one
- 3 witness, written testimony, when the witnesses -- the main
- 4 criteria is that all the witnesses have to be available for
- 5 cross-examination. We have done that. All of the authors
- of all of these documents will be on the panel and available
- 7 for cross-examination.
- 8 I note that the Department of Fish and Game's Exhibit
- 9 S-DFG-1 similarly is joint testimony from more than one
- 10 witness. I also note that Fish and Game Plan which was in
- 11 essence Fish and Game's primary testimony in 1992, had
- 12 multiple authors, some of which were not even available for
- 13 the panel. In fact, one of the principal authors of that
- 14 had become a member of the State Board staff and was not
- 15 available for cross-examination.
- So we are actually doing far more than Fish and Game
- 17 did in 1992. These witnesses all will be available. Every
- 18 single word that was prepared in any of those documents was
- 19 prepared by one of these six gentlemen who is here, and they
- will all be available for cross-examination.
- 21 If Mr. Baiocchi is not sure who wrote a certain
- 22 paragraph and any of those exhibits, you can ask these
- 23 witnesses and they will testify to that fact.
- 24 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Lilly.
- Mr. Baiocchi, Mr. Cook, any response?

- 1 MR. BAIOCCHI: I still believe it is multiple hearsay
- 2 and primarily is an argument on behalf of Yuba County Water
- 3 Agency. We don't have the availability -- as you recall,
- 4 when Paul Minasian was cross-examining, he put on a
- 5 transparency and he underlined when he was cross-examining
- 6 U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service. He put a transparency of
- 7 their testimony on the screen, and he underlined it. We
- 8 don't have that opportunity.
- 9 What are they saying? What are they swearing to? I
- 10 mean, I think it is very, very important. Everybody else
- 11 has complied with that rule that was set up in the hearing
- 12 notice and, believe me, there was some nonexpert witnesses
- 13 here. As you know, when you testify it's -- I mean, it is
- 14 an experience because you're testifying to the truth, and
- 15 you have attorneys coming in trying to manipulate what you
- 16 are testifying to or trying to show that maybe you are lying
- 17 or something like that or you are not sure of yourself. We
- don't have this. We have nothing.
- 19 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Baiocchi.
- Mr. Cook, do you want to add anything?
- 21 MR. COOK: I have no further comment, Mr. Brown.
- 22 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, sir.
- 23 Mr. Lilly, do you have anything to add?
- 24 MR. LILLY: The objection makes no sense, Mr. Brown.
- 25 They can put up a transparency of any page in these exhibits

- 1 as Mr. Minasian did yesterday, and they can ask the
- witnesses who wrote that and anybody can answer the
- 3 follow-up questions.
- 4 H.O. BROWN: The objection is noted, and it is
- 5 overruled.
- 6 Please proceed, Mr. Lilly.
- 7 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown, if I may just for a second?
- 8 H.O. BROWN: I've already ruled.
- 9 MR. CUNNINGHAM: I appreciate that, your Honor. Your
- 10 ruling leaves us with one additional element that needs to
- 11 be addressed. And if I may have 30 seconds of time,
- 12 please.
- 13 The problem that Mr. Baiocchi has focused on is
- 14 legitimate, I believe, and Mr. Lilly's answers are perhaps
- 15 adequate rebuttal. The concern we now have is to the extent
- 16 that we as the cross-examiners must first ask each witness
- 17 who is the author of this statement or statements, we are
- 18 forced to compound our cross-examination. Our
- 19 cross-examination then will be facing a much more lengthy
- 20 process. We don't get to say, "Mr. Bratovich, you said
- 21 this. Explain why." We now have to ask the preliminary
- question, "Who said this?" We are going to be theoretically
- 23 limited to a 20-minute per person cross-examination of this
- 24 entire panel. All of us are going to have to ask for more
- 25 time. I would ask you give us some consideration if we are

- 1 going to be faced with asking foundational questions before
- 2 we even can conduct our cross-examination because of the
- 3 nature of the testimony submitted by Yuba County Water
- 4 Agency.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cunningham, for those
- 6 comments. And you're correct, there may be additional time
- 7 needed to build a foundation, and I will take that into
- 8 consideration.
- 9 Mr. Frink, I've already ruled unless you're supporting
- 10 my ruling.
- 11 MR. FRINK: I would support your ruling, Mr. Brown. I
- 12 did have one comment just so the record is clear.
- 13 Mr. Lilly referred to a member of the State Board staff
- 14 as being one of the authors of the Department of Fish and
- 15 Game --
- 16 H.O. BROWN: The microphone, Mr. Frink. That is all
- 17 right. Unless you think that it is really important.
- 18 MR. FRINK: I think it is important to clarify that a
- 19 member of the State Board staff who Mr. Lilly was referring
- 20 to was not an author of the Department of Fish and Game
- 21 Fisheries Management Plan.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Lilly, please proceed.
- MR. LILLY: I better start over. I only made it
- 24 halfway through the first sentence.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: You may start over and the clock doesn't

- 1 start.
- 2 MR. LILLY: You want to take off the 15 seconds?
- 3 Mr. Brown, as I said before, I and Yuba County Water
- 4 Agency appreciates the State Board's decision to hold this
- 5 supplement hearing and give all the parties an opportunity
- 6 to present evidence and argument on two very important
- 7 categories of evidence. The first being the actual
- 8 hydrological effects of various components of the Decision.
- 9 And the second being the new evidence that has incurred over
- the past eight years since the 1992 hearing.
- 11 We have three panels of witnesses scheduled for the
- 12 hearing. The first panel will consist of six different
- 13 experts of three fisheries biologists and three hydrological
- 14 experts. The fisheries experts include Mr. Bill Mitchell,
- who did testify during that 1992 hearing, had spent
- countless days on the Lower Yuba River doing professional
- 17 fisheries work before then and has spent even more days on
- 18 the river since then.
- 19 The second biologist is Mr. Paul Bratovich who actually
- 20 performed much of the fieldwork in the late 1980s that led
- 21 to what has been referred to as the PHABSIM modeling which
- is the way useful area versus flow curves that were used in
- 23 the IFIM process. At that time he was working for Beak
- 24 Consultants which had been contracted by the Department of
- 25 Fish and Game to prepare those studies. Since 1995, Mr.

- 1 Bratovich and a third biologist, Dr. Michael Brian, have
- 2 worked to develop an appropriate instream flow proposal for
- 3 the Lower Yuba River.
- 4 Of the agencies three hydrological experts from
- 5 Navigant Consulting, which has now acquired
- 6 Bookman-Edmonston Engineering, are Stephen Grinnell, Stuart
- 7 Robertson, who also testified in the 1992 hearing, and Dr.
- 8 Yung-Hsin Sun. They have made several detailed and
- 9 technical analyses, including analysis of the Draft
- 10 Decision's proposed instream flow and water temperature
- 11 requirement.
- 12 The second panel for the Agency will just consist of
- one witness, Dr. Lon House, who also testified in the 1992
- 14 hearing and will testify about the very dramatic changes in
- 15 the California electricity market that have occurred since
- 16 1992. The third panel also will just consist of one
- 17 witness, Donn Wilson, the Agency's engineer administrator
- 18 who you all met on the field trip last week. Mr. Wilson
- 19 will testify about the practical difficulties of attempting
- 20 to go operate the Yuba River Project to meet the Draft
- 21 Decision's water temperature requirements and various
- 22 related matters concerning the Draft Decision and new
- evidence that has occurred since 1992.
- 24 While we are not waiving any of the arguments or
- objections that we made during the 1992 hearing, we are

- 1 going to focus our presentation for this hearing on the
- 2 hydrological analysis of the Draft Decision and on the
- 3 Agency's instream flow proposal which basically builds on
- 4 the proposals in the Draft Decision with some modifications
- 5 to recognize water availability.
- Just very briefly regarding the hydrologic evidence,
- 7 the first thing the Agency did was frankly in response to a
- 8 criticism of the Agency that was in the Draft Decision. And
- 9 that was to provide a mechanism where the variability of
- 10 hydrology could be accounted for. We took that criticism to
- 11 heart and it was legitimate. And what we did, first of all,
- 12 was to develop what is going to be called the Yuba River
- 13 Index. This index is modeled after the Sacramento Valley
- 14 Index and the San Joaquin Valley Indexes that the State
- 15 Water Board, and I am sure you are familiar with, Mr. Brown.
- 16 You were on the Board when these were adopted. They were
- 17 adopted in 1995 as part of the Bay-Delta Water Quality
- 18 Control Plan.
- 19 Mr. Grinnell will explain how that same methodology was
- 20 used to develop the Yuba River Index. And the ultimate
- 21 result is some adjustments had to be made to account for
- 22 specific facts in the Yuba River.
- 23 The other major criticism of the Draft Decision, which
- 24 we also took to heart, was that the Yuba County Water Agency
- 25 had not developed any of its own proposed instream flow

- 1 requirements. Frankly, back in 1992 we didn't have time.
- 2 But we have had time since then and we have done a lot of
- 3 work since then.
- 4 The result is a comprehensive set of instream flow
- 5 requirements. As I mentioned, the proposal is basically the
- 6 same as the proposed instream flow requirements from the
- 7 Draft Decision with the adjustments in the May flows. Even
- 8 as our biologists have concluded and I think even Mr.
- 9 Edmondson from the National Marine Fisheries noted, there is
- 10 just not sufficient biological evidence to justify the
- 11 2,000 cubic foot per second flow made. So our proposal does
- 12 have that one adjustment for above normal and wet years,
- which incidentally do occur in a significant portion of the
- 14 time. I think it is about 60 percent of all years.
- 15 Obviously, as in most water rights disputes, the crunch
- 16 comes in the below, normal, dry and critical years.
- 17 Obviously the proposed instream flows have to be lower in
- 18 those years because there is simply less water available in
- 19 the system. The Agency's proposed instream flow
- 20 requirements are based on a realistic assessment of the
- 21 amounts of water that actually will be available in the
- 22 Lower Yuba River in those types of water years. These
- 23 proposed requirements will maintain fish in good condition,
- 24 while not requiring unreasonable deficiencies in the
- deliveries of water to water users in Yuba County and also

- 1 without bringing the risk of bringing reservoirs down to
- 2 dead pool such that either any deliveries or instream flows
- 3 could be met while the reservoir is at dead pool.
- 4 Mr. Bratovich will take the lead on this testimony with
- 5 hydrological input from Mr. Grinnell. Because these
- 6 requirements will keep the fish in good condition and not
- 7 result in unreasonable deficiencies to the water users in
- 8 Yuba County, we believe they are appropriate requirements
- 9 for this hearing.
- 10 The most significant exhibit, and I do realize we
- 11 prepared a lot of detailed technical testimony and exhibits.
- 12 Frankly, there were a lot of complex technical issues that
- 13 required technical analysis and discussion, and we have done
- 14 that. But of all the exhibits I think the most important
- ones that I hope the Board, that you and Board staff, will
- focus on are the figures at the end of Exhibit 19. Exhibit
- 17 19 is entitled Expert Testimony on Yuba River Fisheries
- 18 Issues by our various consultants. And the figures at the
- 19 end show the expected flows. Some of them show historic.
- 20 Most importantly, they show the expected flows for all the
- 21 water year types that would occur under the Draft Decision
- and the Yuba County Water Agency counter proposal.
- 23 They also show the estimates of water temperatures that
- 24 would occur, both at, I think I have here, Daguerre Point
- 25 Dam and at Marysville under both the State Water Board Draft

- 1 Decision flows and on the Yuba County proposal. The most
- 2 important point from all these graphs, and there will be
- 3 detailed questions about them and there should be, is that
- 4 there are not significant differences between these two
- 5 graphs in most water year types. There are some differences
- 6 and we will certainly be talking about those. But they are
- 7 not significant; they are relatively minor and only minor
- 8 differences in most water year types between the resulting
- 9 instream flows and water temperatures.
- 10 Therefore, the corresponding differences in the effects
- on the fish also will not be substantial. Of course, the
- 12 critical differences in our proposal allows the system not
- 13 to go broke. It recognizes the amounts of water that are
- 14 available and makes a reasonable allocation of those amounts.
- 15 The other main area we need to talk about or will talk
- 16 about in this testimony is the proposed water temperature
- 17 requirements. We have heard from National Marine Fisheries
- 18 and Fish and Wildlife on proposed water temperature
- 19 requirements. And I am sure the Department Fish and Game
- 20 will summarize its written testimony on proposed temperature
- 21 requirements.
- 22 The basic problem, though, these just look at optimum
- temperatures for fish and none of them even attempt to
- analyze or even consider whether or not these are
- 25 feasible. There is no discussion of what the Agency can do

- 1 or can't do to meet these standards if they were adopted.
- 2 Mr. Wilson will testify in detail about how the temperature
- 3 control device at New Bullards Bar Reservoir, which we did
- 4 see at the field tour, has been operated since 1991.
- 5 Basically since 1991 he will testify that they've been
- 6 releasing the water from the low level outlet continuously.
- 7 Basically upon agreement with Fish and Game and Fish and
- 8 Wildlife.
- 9 So they've already got the coldest water out of New
- 10 Bullards Bar Reservoir. Mr. Grinnell will testify that
- 11 temperatures in the Lower Yuba River can be affected to some
- 12 degree by higher flows. In other words, if the flow
- 13 released from Englebright Dam is increased, the temperature
- 14 gained from Englebright down to Marysville will not be as
- 15 great. That is the only control the Agency has on those
- temperatures. He will testify that there are other factors
- 17 that have much greater effects on the ultimate temperature
- 18 at Marysville, primarily the air temperature in that section
- 19 of the river. And that, frankly, the proposed temperature
- 20 standards just simply are not feasible, and even attempting
- 21 to meet them would require releases of huge amounts of water
- 22 to try to lower the water temperatures.
- 23 Facing that reality, the Agency concluded that the
- 24 better approach was to develop instream flow requirements
- 25 and evaluate the water temperatures that would result from

- 1 them and to go through an iterative process to making
- 2 adjustments to the proposed flow requirements, if necessary,
- 3 because of temperature issues. And, of course, as I said,
- 4 our testimony does show the expected temperatures that will
- 5 result from that.
- 6 The last thing I want to comment on is, I call it,
- 7 perspective. It is important to keep everything in
- 8 perspective here.
- 9 The Department of Fish and Game, National Marine
- 10 Fisheries and Fish and Wildlife have made proposals, and I
- 11 think there is no dispute that their goals are to optimize
- 12 the fishery habitat in the Lower Yuba River without any
- details or frankly any considerations of hydrologic
- 14 feasibility or the resulting impacts on water storage and
- 15 water users.
- This is just simply not the appropriate legal standard
- for this hearing and for the State Board to consider. First
- 18 of all, the State Board, obviously, has to consider the
- 19 reasonableness of any requirements to determine whether they
- are, in fact, reasonable under the circumstances. But
- 21 beyond that, the legal standard of optimization may make
- 22 sense for certain federal programs, like the Anadromous Fish
- 23 Restoration Program that we have heard about, but it is not
- the good condition standard that this Board must apply in
- 25 this hearing.

And as Dr. Arora testified, even just the flow
requirements in the Draft Decision without any consideration
of temperature or the PG&E contract could bring reservoir
down to minimum pool with a repeat of the 1976-77 drought,
even under existing demand levels. We just have to do
something to make the standards reasonable so they fit
within the system.

The second perspective point is whose fault are all these things? We've heard a lot about the fish ladders, the impacts at Daguerre Point Dam. We heard about the impacts of Englebright Dam. We heard about water quality coming out of Goldfields. And I think there is a tendency to basically on some parties to say, "Well, if it is a problem in the Yuba River, it's the Yuba County Water Agency's fault, and they ought to do something about it." Again, the Agency does have some substantial facilities in the watershed, but it by no means controls everything in the watershed.

Sometimes flows come up and down because it rains and the water flows out of the uncontrolled watershed and the Agency does not have any control over it. I do hope that the legal standard and the relative impact of different parties on the fishery conditions in the Lower Yuba River will be considered. As we've brought out through other witnesses, the project itself has actually already significantly increased summer flows and reduced summer

- water temperatures.
- The final thing I would like to talk about are the
- 3 out-of-county water transfers, which, of course, have raised
- 4 a lot of issues among the water dignitaries and have very
- 5 strong feelings. I think it is clear that member parties
- 6 have a feeling that water stored in New Bullards Bar
- 7 Reservoir should be devoted to high instream flows and
- 8 simply not to any out-of-county transfers. This feeling is
- 9 incorrect and should not be followed by the State Board for
- 10 two very important reasons.
- 11 First of all, Mr. Grinnell will testify in detail that
- 12 water transfers are only a temporary measure for the
- 13 Agency. When full department demands occur, the Agency will
- 14 not have any surplus water from New Bullards Bar Reservoir
- for out-of-county water transfers. So it just would not be
- 16 appropriate to set instream flow requirements which
- 17 presumably are going to be in effect in perpetuity on the
- 18 basis of a temporary water supply condition that will not
- 19 last for that long.
- 20 Second of all, even during this interim period,
- 21 transfers are, in fact, an appropriate way for the Agency to
- generate revenues. We've already heard policy statements
- 23 and we will hear testimony about the fact that Yuba County
- is one of the poorest counties in the state, particularly
- with very serious flood problems, and people dying from

- 1 floods. And that the only way that the levee improvements
- that are desperately needed can go forward and, frankly, the
- 3 only way many capital facilities relate to water can go
- 4 forward is with the transfers -- from the funds from the
- 5 water transfers. So I just don't think these should be
- 6 looked at as something bad. They should be looked at as
- 7 something good. The New Bullards Bar Reservoir is one of a
- 8 few substantial assets in Yuba County. And the fact that
- 9 the Agency is trying to take advantage of that storage space
- 10 to make further capital improvements in the county really
- 11 should not be criticized. It really is an appropriate use
- of a facility and of the water that is stored in it.
- 13 I have talked briefly with Mr. Frink about the timing.
- 14 Obviously, our evidence is thick, and we will have some
- 15 time. We have prepared overheads to try to move the summary
- through as quick as we can. Mr. Mitchell will kick off with
- 17 the first summary, and it is expected to take about 20
- 18 minutes.
- 19 Mr. Grinnell will do the summary of the hydrologic
- 20 issues for himself and Mr. Robertson and Dr. Sun. Mr.
- 21 Grinnell will be the only hydrological witness testifying on
- direct, although all three will be available on cross. His
- testimony will take an hour, even slightly more than that.
- It will be including all three of those witnesses.
- 25 Then Mr. Bratovich will testify, provide a summary of

- 1 the proposed flow requirements for himself and Dr. Brian
- 2 with one just short discussion from Mr. Grinnell on the
- 3 hydrology. That is estimated to take one hour, too.
- 4 The final two witnesses will be in separate panels and
- 5 I am sure or expect will stay under the 20-minute limit.
- 6 So, with that we are ready to proceed.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: Off the record.
- 8 (Discussion held off the record.)
- 9 H.O. BROWN: Back on the record.
- 10 Mr. Cunningham.
- 11 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Thank you, sir.
- 12 Following the lead of Mr. Lilly, sir, I would at least
- on the record lodge an objection to Mr. Lilly's proposed
- 14 timing for testimony. It was my understanding, having read
- 15 the notice provided for this proceeding, that the testimony
- of each witness was not to exceed 20 minutes, and the total
- 17 time to be provided for all witnesses of any one party was
- 18 not to exceed two hours.
- 19 While I appreciate that Mr. Lilly may have consulted
- 20 with Mr. Frink and staff to arrange for some alternative
- 21 arrangement in timing, I would ask that this be formally
- noticed as an exception to your own notification rules, and
- that they are planning on already exceeding the time
- 24 provided. I understand you can grant additional time for
- 25 these parties to proceed and present their direct testimony.

- 1 I believe the notice itself suggested that everybody
- 2 expedite presentation of their direct through comprehensive,
- 3 written presentation with only the most limited oral
- 4 presentation following.
- 5 If you are going to make an exception here, I would ask
- 6 that you first recognize such an exception is being made for
- 7 the record and, secondly, grant such a consideration for all
- 8 other parties to follow.
- 9 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cunningham. You are a
- 10 little bit ahead of me, but that is fine.
- 11 Mr. Baiocchi.
- 12 MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Brown, I am wondering whether or not
- 13 the witnesses that submitted testimony as shown in their
- 14 Exhibit 19 were sworn in.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Baiocchi.
- MR. LILLY: That is my second question.
- 17 H.O. BROWN: We will get to that.
- 18 MR. FRINK: Mr. Brown, I did have a comment.
- 19 Mr. Lilly mentioned that he consulted with me about the
- 20 time of his witnesses' presentation, and I just want it
- 21 clear that in no regard did I indicate that the Yuba County
- 22 Water Agency was excepted from the requirement. And I
- 23 reminded him of what the requirements were and also said
- 24 that the notice did provide, that upon a showing of good
- cause, the Hearing Officer may extend the time. In no way

- 1 did I authorize an extension of time.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Frink.
- 3 Mr. Lilly, do you have any response before I make my
- 4 comment?
- 5 MR. LILLY: Thank you. First of all, I didn't mean to
- 6 imply that Mr. Frink agreed to anything. I know he wouldn't
- 7 do that because that is the Hearing Officer's decision.
- 8 What had happened was he called me and asked me how much
- 9 time are these people going to take, and I gave him my best
- 10 estimate. And then this morning we had a similar
- 11 discussion. He asked me and I told him.
- 12 So if I misrepresented that, I apologize, I did not
- intend to.
- 14 Regarding the comment, the other comments, I am fully
- 15 aware that there is a two-hour limit listed in the hearing
- 16 notice. Obviously, there is discretion for the Hearing
- 17 Officer to give more time.
- 18 I will just note we have to cover many more areas than
- 19 any other party. As I said before, no one else is talking
- about the impact of the PG&E contract. No one else is
- 21 talking feasibility of the water temperature requirements.
- 22 No one else besides Dr. Arora is even doing a hydrologic
- analysis. We have to do all of that. We are the only water
- 24 agency, water district, that is doing any of that. Frankly,
- 25 we are the only party besides Dr. Arora who is doing any of

- 1 that.
- 2 We also are the only party that prepared a
- 3 comprehensive fishery proposal since the 1992 hearing, and
- 4 that requires significant amounts of time to discuss. We
- 5 have to cover a lot more territory than any other party. We
- 6 are not just simply stating some conclusionary professional
- 7 opinions about what we think would be good. We have gone
- 8 through detailed analysis.
- 9 If we try to pare it down any more than what he have
- 10 already done, it just simply -- we won't be able to get the
- point across to the Board, to the Board staff or to other
- 12 parties.
- H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Lilly.
- 14 Mr. Lilly, if I add up all this time here that you
- 15 requested, five hours. Are you suggesting that you would
- need five hours as you submitted in order to put on your
- 17 case in chief?
- 18 MR. LILLY: I don't think it came out quite that high.
- 19 I got some number under four. It is definitely over two,
- 20 but I don't think it is more than four. For this panel it
- 21 is probably approximately three.
- 22 H.O. BROWN: Will you stipulate to three hours, Mr.
- 23 Lilly?
- MR. LILLY: For this panel, that is correct.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: The Hearing Officer has discretion. You

- 1 have made a solid point that you're covering issues that are
- 2 important to this Board to hear. I do have latitude, but we
- 3 all play by the same rules, too. When you get to the point
- 4 where you have exceeded your time, I will ask you to show
- 5 cause at that point in time to proceed, and we will make
- 6 considerations at that time.
- 7 MR. LILLY: That is fine. May we now proceed?
- 8 H.O. BROWN: You may proceed, Mr. Lilly.
- 9 MR. LILLY: Thank you. First of all, start with you,
- 10 Mr. Grinnell.
- 11 ---000---
- 12 DIRECT EXAMINATION OF YUBA COUNTY WATER AGENCY
- 13 BY MR. LILLY
- 14 MR. LILLY: Can you grab one of those microphones and
- tell us if you have taken the oath in this hearing.
- MR. GRINNELL: Yes, I have.
- 17 MR. LILLY: Have you had a chance to look at Exhibit
- 18 S-YCWA-2?
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: Yes, I have.
- 20 MR. LILLY: Is that an accurate statement of your
- 21 educational and professional experiences?
- MR. GRINNELL: Yes, it is.
- 23 MR. LILLY: If you could pass the microphone to Dr.
- 24 Sun.
- Dr. Sun, have you taken the oath in this hearing?

- 1 DR. SUN: Yes, I did.
- 2 MR. LILLY: Is Exhibit S-YCWA-3 an accurate statement
- of your education and professional experience?
- 4 DR. SUN: Yes.
- 5 MR. LILLY: Mr. Robertson, have you taken the oath in
- 6 this hearing?
- 7 MR. ROBERTSON: Yes, I have.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Is Exhibit S-YCWA-4 an accurate statement
- 9 of your education and professional experience?
- 10 MR. ROBERTSON: Yes, it is.
- 11 MR. LILLY: Mr. Bratovich, have you taken the oath in
- this hearing?
- 13 MR. BRATOVICH: Yes.
- 14 MR. LILLY: Is Exhibit S-YCWA-6 an accurate statement
- of your education and professional experience?
- MR. BRATOVICH: Yes, it is.
- 17 MR. LILLY: Dr. Brian, have you taken the oath in this
- 18 hearing?
- 19 DR. BRIAN: Yes, I have.
- 20 MR. LILLY: Is Exhibit S-YCWA-7 an accurate statement
- of your educational and professional experience?
- DR. BRIAN: Yes, it is.
- 23 MR. LILLY: Finally, Mr. Mitchell, have you taken the
- oath in this hearing?
- MR. MITCHELL: Yes, I have.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Is Exhibit S-YCWA-8 an accurate statement
- of your education and professional experience?
- 3 MR. MITCHELL: Yes.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Finally, just to cover the background, Mr.
- 5 Grinnell, I am just going to ask you briefly, and obviously
- 6 we will summarize later, are Exhibits S-YCWA-13, 14, 15,
- 7 16A, 16B, 17 and 18 accurate copies of the testimony that
- 8 you, Mr. Robertson and Dr. Sun have prepared for this
- 9 hearing?
- 10 MR. GRINNELL: Yes, they are. I do have two
- 11 corrections, though.
- 12 MR. LILLY: That is why I included 16B and I believe we
- will also get to 19A in just a moment.
- Mr. Bratovich, I am going to ask you are Exhibits
- 15 S-YCWA-19 and 19A accurate copies of the testimony that you,
- Dr. Brian, Mr. Mitchell, Mr. Grinnell and Dr. Sun prepared
- 17 for this hearing?
- 18 MR. BRATOVICH: Yes.
- 19 MR. LILLY: Finally, Mr. Mitchell, I am going to hand
- 20 you a copy of Exhibit S-YCWA-20 and ask you whether this is
- 21 a report that you prepared based on your field observations
- 22 and experience.
- MR. MITCHELL: Yes, I did.
- MR. LILLY: Mr. Mitchell, we will start with you.
- We have asked the other witnesses as other parties have

- done, Mr. Brown, we've prepared some slides to summarize the
- 2 testimony to try to facilitate the process.
- 3 Mr. Mitchell has overheads of those. I have copies of
- 4 the papers as well so if people can't see the overheads they
- 5 can look at the paper as well. I will hand six copies of
- 6 those to the Board staff, and we have copies available for
- 7 all parties. We will ask for the record that these
- 8 overheads be marked as S-YCWA-24.
- 9 H.O. BROWN: All right, Mr. Lilly. I do appreciate
- 10 your momentum that you have moving here.
- 11 MR. LILLY: I will try not to lose it. I will put
- them on the table for the other parties.
- 13 Mr. Mitchell, do you have those overheads ready to go?
- MR. MITCHELL: Yes, we do.
- MR. LILLY: Why don't you just go ahead, then, and
- start with the overheads and summarize your testimony.
- 17 MR. MITCHELL: Over the last eight years Jones & Stokes
- 18 has been conducting annual fisheries surveys on the Lower
- 19 Yuba River to provide Yuba County Water Agency with
- 20 information on the condition of fish populations and to
- 21 evaluate effects of operations on fish in relation to flows,
- 22 water temperatures and other habitat conditions.
- I have been the lead fisheries biologists for these
- 24 efforts. My responsibilities have been to design and direct
- 25 the field investigations and survey work. I and several

- Jones & Stokes biologists working under my supervision have
- 2 spent the last ten years monitoring fish populations in the
- 3 Yuba River using a variety of methods, including boat and
- 4 aerial surveys, snorkeling and scuba, and fish sampling by
- 5 seine netting and electrofishing and trapping. In total I
- 6 have personally spent over 250 days on the Lower Yuba River
- 7 over the last ten years. Typically, our biologists and I
- 8 spend about 40 days per year on the river conducting these
- 9 fishery surveys.
- 10 Slide 1 is a summary of Jones & Stokes field activities
- 11 since 1992. Jones & Stokes has conducted salmon escapement
- 12 surveys every year since 1991 to estimate the annual adult
- spawning escapement. Spawning escapement is the total
- 14 number of adult salmon returning to the river.
- 15 The Department of Fish and Game began these surveys in
- 16 1953 but discontinued them in 1990. In 1991 Yuba County
- 17 Water Agency stepped in to fund a continuation of these
- 18 surveys and hired Jones & Stokes to continue these surveys
- 19 to the present date.
- 20 Each year annual surveys are conducted in early October
- 21 to about mid-December, using a mark and capture technique
- 22 that involves tagging salmon carcasses and estimating the
- 23 total number of adult salmon based on the recovery rates of
- tagged carcasses.
- 25 The earliest spawning typically begins in September,

- 1 and these may include spring-run chinook, but carcasses are
- 2 generally not observed until early October.
- 3 Since 1992, we have also conducted salmon redd surveys
- 4 using ground and aerial techniques. The purpose of these
- 5 surveys have been to determine the timing and distribution
- of salmon redds during the late summer, fall and winter
- 7 periods. Much of our fieldwork has focused on juvenile and
- 8 steelhead surveys since 1992. The purpose of these surveys
- 9 has been to document the distribution, abundance, growth and
- 10 the condition of juvenile salmon and steelhead under
- 11 different flow conditions.
- 12 The results of our 1992 juvenile salmon monitoring
- study are presented in Exhibit S-YCWA-20.
- 14 We have also been conducting salmon and steelhead redd
- and juvenile stranding surveys since 1992. These surveys
- were conducted to assess the potential for stranding of
- 17 redds and juveniles prior to proposed operational changes to
- 18 assist Yuba County Water Agency in avoiding or minimizing
- 19 these stranding impacts.
- 20 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown, please, I have to ask a
- 21 question.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cunningham.
- MR. CUNNINGHAM: I will step to the podium.
- 24 Mr. Brown, I have been looking at this exhibit and I
- 25 thought we were going to have this problem when I made my

- 1 earlier objection.
- I can't find any place in the written submissions of
- 3 Yuba County Water Agency where this information is presented
- 4 in the written testimony. And I am sorry, we've had earlier
- 5 objections by other parties. I will make the objection on
- 6 behalf of my party. This exceeds the scope of the written
- 7 testimony provided and such is not proper direct testimony
- 8 in this proceeding.
- 9 I object to this testimony.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cunningham. I notice that
- 11 Mr. Mitchell is reading that also.
- 12 Mr. Lilly, if he is reading it, was it submitted in
- 13 his direct -- in his testimony as a summation of his
- 14 testimony?
- 15 MR. LILLY: This is a summation for each -- frankly, we
- are doing the same thing that Dr. Arora and several
- 17 witnesses since then have prepared overheads to summarize
- 18 testimony. For each overhead we have listed the pages from
- 19 the written testimony that it summarizes.
- 20 And this testimony of Mr. Mitchell describing the Jones
- 21 & Stokes work is, in fact, a summary of pages from Exhibit
- 22 19. Frankly, all we are asking for is the same latitude
- 23 that was given other parties. Mr. Cook this morning spent
- 30 minutes summarizing four pages of testimony, which
- certainly, as some of the other parties noted, may have gone

- 1 beyond the exact words of that, but we are not going beyond
- 2 the scope of the written testimony that was previously
- 3 submitted.
- 4 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cunningham.
- 5 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Sir, I appreciate Mr. Lilly's attempt
- 6 to say that this is somehow an expeditious summary of
- 7 testimony presented. But I see attached down at the bottom
- 8 of this exhibit references to Yuba County Water Agency
- 9 Exhibit 19, Pages 3-8 to 3-12 and Pages 3-14 to Pages
- 10 3-21. And I'm sorry. I'm looking at that testimony and I
- 11 don't find any references to all of those surveys being
- done, specifically by Jones & Stokes at any one time.
- 13 What I see are references perhaps to reference materials,
- 14 but I don't consider this a summation of any of the
- 15 materials that I can see here. I don't think I see that
- 16 this is any direct copy of the testimony that is being now
- 17 presented. This isn't a copy of any graph contained within
- 18 the materials. This is essentially a new way of presenting
- 19 testimony or altogether new testimony. I don't see this
- anywhere in the written testimony.
- 21 This is the problem. What we have here is a combined
- testimony of five people in this exhibit. This is Exhibit
- 23 Yuba County Water Agency 19. And we are now being asked to
- 24 have one person piece out his piece that he wishes to speak
- 25 to, and I can't find it. I can't find where he's made these

- 1 statements. I can't find where he says he's done these
- 2 surveys on each of these days for these events. And it
- 3 might be a nice argument that these are somehow summaries of
- 4 his information. It is information not contained in his own
- 5 written testimony.
- 6 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cunningham.
- 7 Mr. Cook, you rise.
- 8 MR. COOK: Mr. Lilly points -- of course, points out
- 9 fairness and mentions my testimony. I should recall the
- 10 fact that there was an objection while I was examining, I
- 11 believe, Mr. Calvert. And I certainly apologized and I
- 12 withdrew the question. And I only ask that the rules be
- applied equally to all of us.
- 14 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cook.
- 15 Mr. Baiocchi.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Brown, I support Mr. Cunningham's
- 17 objections. And, secondly, Mr. Mitchell doesn't have any
- 18 written testimony. There isn't any. I objected to
- 19 that. There is no written testimony.
- 20 H.O. BROWN: Any other objections?
- 21 Mr. Lilly, your response.
- 22 MR. LILLY: Exhibit S-YCWA-19 lists the authors under
- 23 the "prepared by" words. Third author listed is William
- 24 Mitchell, M.S. Fishery biologist. So he has submitted
- 25 written testimony.

- 1 The details, here he is talking about -- basically
- 2 summarizing, start on Page 3-14 of that testimony and going
- 3 through, I believe it's, 3-21. This is one slide to try to
- 4 summarize those seven pages.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: On 19?
- 6 MR. LILLY: It's 3-14 is where it starts.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: You are on Exhibit 19.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Yes, Exhibit 19, Page 3-14.
- 9 H.O. BROWN: Start on Page 3-14 and go to 3-19 or 3-
- 10 what?
- 11 MR. LILLY: Actually, Mr. Mitchell's told me there is
- some of it is discussed -- the salmon escapement surveys are
- discussed on 3-12, and most of the other studies are on
- 3-20, but 3-14 is where the discussion starts.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: Which part, Mr. Cunningham, has he given
- testimony to that is not covered in this testimony, written
- 17 testimony, 3-12 to 3-21?
- 18 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Let's start, your Honor, and we'll go
- 19 with just this first page. I think Mr. Lilly has told us
- 20 that we should look on 3-14 to 3-19, and I am looking at
- 3-14 to 3-19 and I see no reference --
- H.O. BROWN: Actually, he said 3-12.
- 23 MR. CUNNINGHAM: I think he mentions the 3-12 would be
- 24 a relevant page. But in looking at all of those pages
- collectively and individually, I do not see one place where

- 1 it is identified that on October 12th through December 15th
- 2 of 1992 the salmon spawning escapement survey was made. I
- 3 see references to escapement surveys. This is new
- 4 information. I've never seen these dates before. I've
- 5 never seen any of these dates before.
- 6 H.O. BROWN: On the particular item of concern, Mr.
- 7 Lilly, can you address that or can Mr. Mitchell point out in
- 8 his testimony where you made reference to that?
- 9 MR. LILLY: There is not reference to the specific
- 10 dates, but this is the sort of detail that the Hearing
- 11 Officer has allowed other witnesses to do. We are wasting a
- lot of time here. I think it is perfectly appropriate.
- 13 H.O. BROWN: This is my time, not yours.
- 14 MR. LILLY: Thank you. I appreciate that.
- 15 It is perfectly appropriate for him to list the dates.
- 16 This has no effect on Mr. Cunningham's ability to prepare
- 17 cross-examination or anything else. This is just a
- 18 summarization of very detailed testimony that has been
- 19 previously submitted.
- 20 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Your Honor, this isn't testimony.
- 21 These dates are nowhere. He's just admitted it. These
- dates are nowhere in the testimony, written testimony,
- 23 provided to the rest of the parties in this proceeding. I
- 24 will have some detailed questions about some of these dates,
- 25 dates that Mr. Lilly considers innocuous, perhaps

- 1 insubstantial information.
- 2 If they are so innocuous, don't present them. If these
- 3 are being presented for some explanatory reason, then since
- 4 I've never seen any of these dates, I have reason to ask
- 5 whether these people were physically on-site at each of
- 6 these dates what they physically did on these dates. This
- 7 dramatically expands the scope of cross-examination that I
- 8 wish to ask, especially since I seem to have some
- 9 information that suggests that on some of these dates,
- 10 contrary to the representations made here, these events did
- 11 not take place as described and, in fact, reflect much
- 12 different events.
- 13 So, if we are going to talk about all these dates that
- I've never seen before, then I have the right to
- 15 cross-examine each of these witnesses about each of the
- events that happened on each of those dates. We are talking
- 17 about expanding the scope of this hearing. I suggest Mr.
- 18 Lilly is the lead.
- 19 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cunningham, your concerns
- are very well presented.
- 21 Mr. Lilly, any last responses before I make a ruling?
- 22 MR. LILLY: We believe that this is appropriate. I
- 23 think Mr. Cunningham is grossly exaggerating the fact that
- 24 some new dates have been added in summary of testimony.
- Obviously, he has a right to cross-examine on any of these,

- and he will get to do that when his time comes.
- 2 I think the Hearing Officer should get beyond the
- 3 technicality. The purpose of this hearing is to get the
- 4 evidence out and get the truth and come up with an
- 5 appropriate decision based on the evidence.
- 6 H.O. BROWN: I understand my responsibilities, Mr.
- 7 Lilly.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Good.
- 9 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Baiocchi.
- 10 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you. Also, this is hearsay. As
- 11 so noted by Mr. Cunningham, it is hearsay. I have a problem
- 12 with Page 2 when we get to it.
- 13 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Baiocchi.
- 14 Counselor, do you wish to add something?
- 15 MR. FRINK: It doesn't appear to me that the procedure
- Mr. Lilly has in mind for presenting the evidence on behalf
- 17 of Yuba County Water Agency complies with what was spelled
- 18 out in the hearing notice. This is a report, and,
- 19 certainly, there is no objection to presenting a report.
- There have been a number of reports presented, but the
- 21 testimony of witnesses has been submitted in writing.
- 22 Mr. Cook varied a little bit from what he submitted.
- 23 Most of the other witnesses have stuck very closely to what
- 24 they previously submitted. Mr. Arora was virtually verbatim
- 25 what he had in writing. He used overheads to make it easier

- 1 for people to follow. This does appear to be beyond the
- 2 scope of what was submitted.
- 3 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Frink.
- 4 My ruling in this issue is this: that the Hearing
- 5 Officer has provided latitude to some limited extent to the
- 6 other cases in chief. And certainly, Mr. Cook, when the
- 7 concern was pointed out to you, you did change your direct
- 8 testimony and lead and adjust it, and others have, too.
- 9 Nevertheless, it is difficult to stay exactly on track
- 10 of what is always presented. I will allow some latitude,
- 11 but I do advise you or request of you, Mr. Lilly, that for
- 12 your witnesses to make a summary of your direct. That is
- 13 the purpose. If you go beyond that and then you would have
- 14 an unfair situation for the other people in the audience and
- the other attorneys who wish to cross-examine.
- So, I will give you some latitude. Mr. Cunningham's
- 17 point is well taken, to make your testimony that you're
- 18 giving here a summary of what you presented in the direct.
- 19 Mr. Lilly, please proceed along those lines.
- MR. LILLY: Thank you, we will.
- 21 Mr. Mitchell, maybe we should just wrap up this
- 22 overhead. If you can just briefly summarize the juvenile
- 23 steelhead study. I think you were to there, and then we
- 24 will go on to the next slide.
- MR. MITCHELL: Yuba County Water Agency is also

- 1 funding a two-year study of life history and habitat
- 2 requirements of juvenile steelhead in the Lower Yuba River.
- 3 This study is being conducted by Jeff Kozlowski, a graduate
- 4 student at U.C. Davis, also one of our staff biologists, as
- 5 part of his Master's Degree program.
- 6 This is a list of anadromous and resident fish species
- 7 seen in the Lower Yuba River. While other species have been
- 8 observed, these have been the most commonly observed species
- 9 during our surveys over the past eight years, and also
- 10 reflect the fish that were observed by the Department of
- 11 Fish and Game in 1987 and 1988.
- 12 H.O. BROWN: Hold a minute.
- 13 Mr. Baiocchi.
- 14 MR. BAIOCCHI: Yes, I have an objection. A, to begin
- with, under anadromous species on the left-hand side, it has
- chinook salmon and we have threatened spring-run chinook
- 17 salmon, and we have fall-run chinook salmon and late
- 18 fall-run chinook salmon.
- 19 Secondly, under steelhead they are threatened. That
- 20 would lead the viewer to believe those species are not in
- 21 the river. An example, they are listed as species as
- 22 spring-run and steelhead now.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Baiocchi, those would make excellent
- 24 cross-examination questions. Perhaps you would hold those
- 25 kinds of questions until we are through with the direct and

- that would be a good time to cover that and a good
- 2 point, and maybe we could let Mr. Lilly proceed and get
- 3 through his direct.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Mr. Mitchell, please proceed with your
- 5 summary of Slide 2.
- 6 MR. MITCHELL: An important note here is that most of
- 7 the species that were observed in the Lower Yuba River are
- 8 native species as denoted by the letter N. The prevalence
- 9 of native species in the Yuba River is also evident from the
- 10 results of electrofishing surveys conducted in the summer of
- 11 1999, as shown in the next slide.
- MR. LILLY: This will be Slide 3.
- MR. MITCHELL: Slide 3, yes.
- 14 Slide 3 shows the relative composition of the fish
- 15 species both above and below Daguerre Point Dam based on
- electrofishing surveys conducted in the summer of 1999.
- 17 Electrofishing is used in areas of the river where this type
- 18 of method is most effective. Those would be the shallower
- 19 areas along the margins of the river. So this does not
- 20 reflect the entire fishing community.
- 21 However, what is noteworthy is that virtually all the
- 22 species that were observed in the Yuba River last summer in
- this sampling effort were native species.
- 24 Another point here is that there were major differences
- in the relative composition of species above and below

- 1 Daguerre Point Dam. Above Daguerre Point Dam the samples
- were predominantly comprised of steelhead rainbow trout,
- 3 followed by speckled dace, Sacramento sucker, sculpin and
- 4 small numbers of chinook salmon, Sacramento pikeminnow,
- 5 California roach and lamprey.
- 6 Below Daguerre Point Dam the samples were dominated by
- 7 sculpin, Sacramento sucker and Sacramento pikeminnow and
- 8 small numbers of other species, including steelhead rainbow
- 9 trout, speckle dace, chinook salmon and tule perch. I will
- 10 discuss these differences a little later in my testimony.
- MR. LILLY: We will now go to Slide 4.
- MR. MITCHELL: Slide 4 is the next slide.
- 13 These are the target species for our fish surveys in
- 14 the last eight years. Most of our surveys have focused on
- 15 chinook salmon and steelhead. However, we have also
- 16 conducted surveys downstream of Daguerre Point Dam to
- 17 determine the presence of American shad during the spring
- 18 and late summer.
- 19 Next will be Slide 5.
- 20 Slide 5 is a graph showing fall-run chinook salmon
- 21 spawning escapement in the Lower Yuba River during the
- 22 periods before and after construction of New Bullards Bar,
- 23 which was in 1970.
- I should note here that because of overlap in the time
- of spawning for fall- and spring-run chinook salmon, it has

- 1 not been possible to distinguish between fall- and
- 2 spring-run `carcasses on the spawning grounds. And,
- 3 therefore, these estimates likely include spring-run salmon
- 4 as well.
- 5 During the pre-New Bullards Bar period, prior to 1970,
- 6 this would be 1953 to 1971, annual spawning escapement of
- 7 adult salmon in the Lower Yuba River averaged about 12,900
- 8 salmon. Following completion of New Bullards Bar Reservoir
- 9 annual spawning escapement was sustained at slightly higher
- 10 levels through 1991. And since 1992, there has been an
- 11 upward trend, with recent spawning escapements well
- 12 exceeding the historical average.
- 13 The resulting average escapement following the
- 14 completion of New Bullards Bar to the present has been
- 15 approximately 15,100 fish, which is a 70-percent increase
- over the pre-New Bullards Bar Reservoir average. Since the
- 17 construction of New Bullards Bar Reservoir the returning
- 18 numbers of adult chinook salmon to the Lower Yuba River have
- 19 been sustained as shown by this graph. Despite two of the
- 20 worst droughts on record, one that occurred during the
- 21 '66-67 water years and another, '76-'77 water years and
- 22 another that occurred during the 1990 -- 1987 through 1992
- water years.
- 24 Next I would like to say -- next I would like to just
- 25 point out that several out-of-basin factors have also

- 1 effected Lower Yuba River runs, and we all discuss those a
- 2 little later.
- 3 Next I would like to discuss steelhead. Similar
- 4 long-term records of adult steelhead abundance have not been
- 5 possible in the Lower Yuba River because, first of all,
- 6 steelhead generally spawn in the winter and early spring
- 7 when high turbid flows often preclude surveys. And also,
- 8 most adult steelhead do not die after spawning like chinook
- 9 salmon, where carcass surveys are not possible.
- 10 However, prior to the construction of New Bullards Bar
- 11 Reservoir, DFG estimated about 200 steelhead spawned in Yuba
- 12 River before New Bullards Bar Reservoir was completed.
- 13 Angling reports and the Department of Fish and Game records
- 14 indicate that steelhead fishing all over the Lower Yuba
- 15 River dramatically increased following the completion of New
- 16 Bullards Bar Reservoir.
- 17 DFG estimated that in 1975 the steelhead run was
- 18 estimated at 2,000 fish based on angling data. The
- 19 Department of Fish and Game biologist attributed this
- 20 increase to initial steelhead stocking programs, as well as
- 21 to improved habitat conditions resulting from higher cold
- 22 releases from New Bullards Bar Reservoir.
- 23 Since 1992, our snorkeling observations, interviews
- 24 with anglers indicate the continued presence of large
- 25 numbers of adult steel in the Yuba River during the winter

- 1 and spring. We have also found significant natural
- 2 reproduction of steelhead from large numbers of juvenile
- 3 steelhead, which I will discuss later as part of the review
- 4 of our juvenile steelhead results.
- 5 With respect to shad, since 1992, we have also observed
- 6 adult shad downstream of Daguerre Point Dam during the late
- 7 spring and summer. But we have not been able to assess the
- 8 relative size of the runs from year to rear. However, as we
- 9 reported in our previous testimony, Department of Fish and
- 10 Game analyses as well as results from a shad study we
- 11 conducted in 1990 indicated that the distribution of adult
- 12 shad in the Lower Yuba River, Feather River and Sacramento
- 13 River was largely the result of differences in flows. And
- 14 the relative magnitude of flows basically determine
- distribution of shad during shad migration.
- 16 Next, Slide 6. I would like to discuss the
- 17 out-of-basin factors that affected anadromous salmonids in
- 18 the Lower Yuba River, primarily chinook salmon.
- 19 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cunningham.
- 21 MR. CUNNINGHAM: If I might, sir, I would like to renew
- 22 my objection to this, call it an exhibit for lack of
- anything else right now, any testimony to follow from this
- 24 exhibit.
- I see again on the reference to this exhibit reference

- 1 to the Yuba County Water Agency Exhibit 19, Pages 3-12. I
- 2 believe, however, this testimony or this graph is an attempt
- 3 to summarize testimony from 3-12 to 3-14. I finished very
- 4 quickly reading 3-12 through 3-14, and excuse me if I might
- 5 stand corrected, but I see nowhere within those three pages
- of testimony, prepared or written, the word "El Nino" or any
- 7 reference to the El Nino conditions. So once again we are
- 8 entering into testimony that was presented or brought to our
- 9 attention prior to this proceeding today.
- 10 This is going to take us once again into a side of
- 11 avenue, and I would object to this. It is not contained
- 12 within written testimony already provided.
- H.O. BROWN: What pages did you say?
- 14 MR. CUNNINGHAM: 3-12 to 3-14.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Gee.
- MR. GEE: We are speeding along here, and I had some
- 17 comments regarding the last exhibit, S-YCWA-19.
- 18 H.O. BROWN: This exhibit here?
- 19 MR. GEE: No. Mr. Mitchell was speeding along and made
- 20 several references to the Department of Fish and Game
- 21 surveys or studies. I flipped to the reference on that last
- graph. Can we have that back up, please. The reference to
- 23 Page 3-11, Page 3-11 is an identical graph as it is. There
- is nothing in that reference that points to the Department
- of Fish and Game. And I join in Mr. Cunningham's objection

- 1 from the very beginning, that we -- I am trying to follow
- and trying to take copious notes. I wish I had my own
- 3 report here to copy what Mr. Mitchell has offered up as
- 4 testimony without -- without written testimony, I don't know
- 5 where he is getting his information. I cannot flip through
- 6 what is essentially a report, which is not signed under
- 7 penalty of perjury.
- 8 And he is reading from a summary. I would ask for a
- 9 copy of that summary that he is reading from so we can point
- 10 to something during cross-examination without having to sit
- 11 down and trying to figure out where he is getting his
- 12 reference from.
- H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Gee.
- Mr. Baiocchi.
- 15 MR. BAIOCCHI: I support Mr. Cunningham's and Mr. Gee's
- objections.
- 17 H.O. BROWN: Thank you.
- 18 Mr. Lilly.
- 19 MR. LILLY: This is going to take a long time if we
- 20 have to keep doing this, but I will.
- 21 First of all, regarding ocean conditions, there is a
- total of one page of text on Pages 3-13 to 3-14 of Exhibit
- 23 19, which refers to ocean conditions. Even if the exact
- 24 words "El Nino" are not there, that is certainly within the
- 25 scope of permissible summary of an entire page of

- 1 testimony.
- 2 Regarding Mr. Gee, he is correct the bar graph is an
- 3 exact copy of 3-11 of Exhibit 19. As far as the source of
- 4 those bars and data points for each year, they are listed on
- 5 Page 3-10. As to who did the actual surveys, they don't use
- 6 the words "Department of Fish and Game," although the names
- 7 of the Department of Fish and Game biologists are mentioned
- 8 on that page. And, frankly, in 1992 it was clear that there
- 9 was testimony that those bar graphs and those data points
- 10 were collected by Department of Fish and Game biologists.
- 11 What we have done here is used the same bar graph and
- 12 updated with the last eight years of data to show the recent
- 13 conditions.
- 14 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Lilly.
- 15 Do you have any objections with making copies of their
- 16 summaries?
- 17 MR. LILLY: That is normally not done. I suspect if
- 18 Mr. Mitchell is like most people, he probably has
- 19 handwritten notes all over them. If we give him a chance to
- 20 keep it up, we want to submit that as an additional exhibit,
- 21 I don't have an objection to doing that.
- H.O. BROWN: That takes care of your concerns, Mr.
- 23 Gee?
- 24 MR. GEE: It does to some extent. I am rather -- it
- 25 raises a concern if they had time to summarize the points, I

- am wondering why they didn't have to present a written
- 2 testimony like all the other parties did. There have been
- 3 some statements made that you have given latitude to other
- 4 parties from deviating from the technicalities of the
- 5 procedure.
- I made every effort to comply with the procedural
- 7 requirements of this hearing, and what we have here is
- 8 beyond merely deviating from the procedures of this hearing.
- 9 This is a gross deviation from procedures I made every
- 10 effort to comply with.
- 11 H.O. BROWN: Thank you for your comments, Mr. Gee.
- 12 Mr. Cunningham.
- 13 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Thank you. I will follow Mr. Gee. I
- 14 heartily support Mr. Gee's concern. I don't think summaries
- 15 right now are going to help us now. I think what we are
- 16 looking at is everybody else who will need to participate in
- 17 this proceeding, presented their testimony in writing with
- 18 the understanding that they could come in and summarize the
- 19 contents of that, but not in essence provide new analysis or
- 20 new data.
- These documents that we are looking at now, these
- overheads that we are looking at now, several of these
- 23 contain completely new information that nobody has seen
- 24 before. If Mr. Lilly wants me to cite book and bible, I
- will talk about due process among other things, and we have

- 1 been denied due process in order to participate
- 2 here.
- 3 Let me just focus on just this specific exhibit again.
- 4 I am looking at Pages 3-13 and 3-14 of their own submitted
- 5 testimony, the testimony Mr. Mitchell apparently is
- 6 signatory to. If Mr. Lilly or Mr. Mitchell can tell me
- 7 anywhere within the bottom half of Page 3-13, where it says
- 8 social conditions and the top half of 3-14 where it
- 9 continues that same discussion, it says "El Nino," I will
- 10 eat my words. But I am sorry, I reread it twice more now
- and I don't think El Nino and I don't believe El Nino is an
- 12 adequate summary of the discussion contained there.
- 13 What I find is only a glib reference to a source from
- 14 David W. Welch, Committee on Energy and Natural Resources,
- 15 from the United States Senate.
- 16 H.O. BROWN: What page are you on?
- MR. CUNNINGHAM: This is on Page 3-14 at the top,
- 18 discussing a recent decline of salmon abundance and talks
- 19 about, "This may have been due to increased ocean
- 20 temperatures in the Northeast Pacific, which may be caused
- 21 by global warming."
- I am no scientist, Mr. Brown. But last I heard El Nino
- and global warming are not the same thing. And any attempt
- 24 here to globally say they are misstates again and does not
- 25 state accurately the evidence presented to us to

- 1 cross-examine this witness.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Baiocchi.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Brown, I was looking for the
- 4 regulation. I can't find it. It's in there. This is
- 5 surprise testimony. You want to call it testimony. But,
- 6 anyways, it is a surprise to all of us, people at the
- 7 hearing. There's been two objections consistently by Mr.
- 8 Cunningham and Mr. Gee and myself.
- 9 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Baiocchi.
- 10 Mr. Frink, do you have a comment?
- 11 MR. FRINK: I think we do have an ongoing problem
- 12 here. The other parties submitted their testimony in
- 13 writing in advance, and I see nothing wrong with the reports
- 14 that Yuba has presented. It does not appear that several of
- their witnesses who intend to testify have submitted
- 16 written testimony. That doesn't comply with what was set
- 17 out in the hearing notice.
- 18 It could be prejudicial to the parties. Apparently
- 19 most of the witnesses have prepared something in writing
- 20 that they intend to work from, and perhaps an eventual
- 21 solution would be to get a cleaned-up copy of that and
- 22 distribute it.
- 23 I don't know how you overcome the problem of the other
- 24 parties not having seen that in advance of the hearing.
- MR. LILLY: Can I respond, Mr. Brown?

- 1 H.O. BROWN: Of course, Mr. Lilly.
- 2 MR. LILLY: Thank you.
- 3 The basic issue here -- the problem here is that we
- 4 have presented far more detailed written testimony than any
- 5 other party. And with the limitations on time that this
- 6 Board has imposed, we have to summarize it. What we are
- 7 doing here is no different whatsoever than what the
- 8 Department of Fish and Game did in 1992 when it presented a
- 9 250-page plan, called The Lower Yuba Fishery Management
- 10 Plan. It had a panel of witnesses and, incidentally, that
- 11 was not even denominated testimony, and the panel of
- 12 witnesses talked about that.
- 13 The Hearing Officer then -- I realize that you,
- Mr. Brown, were not the Hearing Officer then. The Hearing
- 15 Officer then allowed them to go into detail, explaining what
- that plan addressed and to talk about it. They can't
- 17 possibly have a summary of every single page in that. They
- 18 had to carry on a summary so we could get through the
- 19 hearing. They did that.
- 20 We are doing the same thing here. As far as Mr.
- 21 Cunningham's comments, he apparently is no scientist
- 22 because the words that he just read, increasing ocean
- 23 temperatures, is exactly what El Nino is about. And the
- fact that we have had a one-word or one-phrase summary to
- 25 summarize a page of testimony is perfectly appropriate.

- 1 I will note here on this very exhibit, there is a
- 2 heading on Page 3-12 which says out-of-basin factors
- 3 affecting anadromous salmonids, which is what the title of
- 4 this is. We added the words "in the Lower Yuba River" just
- 5 to summarize. Of course, that is listed on the cover page
- of the report. Then the words "ocean harvest rates, ocean
- 7 conditions and delta factors" are the summaries of the
- 8 subsequent sections of that report.
- 9 So, they are just incorrect. We are summarizing our
- 10 written testimony. Just happens to be our written testimony
- is very extensive and very detailed. So the summary can't
- 12 just go through paragraph and paragraph as it could if the
- 13 summary were much shorter. With the constraints of this
- 14 Board's hearing procedures and the amount of detailed
- 15 technical information that we need to present to address the
- issues, this is the only way we can do it.
- 17 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Lilly.
- 18 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown, I've got to have one last
- 19 say, Mr. Brown. I am sorry.
- 20 I will start with the specific.
- 21 Excuse me, Mr. Lilly and Members of the Board and
- 22 staff, but I believe the full phrase that they quoted here
- 23 in your own written testimony is reduced survival may be
- 24 reduced to increasing ocean temperatures which -- I'll admit
- it says may be caused by global warming.

```
1 If you have a witness who is prepared to testify, I
```

- 2 will look at Mr. Mitchell since he seems to be the one
- author of this statement through the summary, if Mr.
- 4 Mitchell is prepared to testify that increased ocean
- 5 temperatures caused by global warming are the same as El
- 6 Nino, I might have accepted this summary. But I do know
- 7 enough science to know that El Nino is a periodic, cyclical
- 8 effect in the eastern Pacific unrelated to global warming,
- 9 or at least no evidence to my knowledge has been established
- 10 to correlate such surface warming with global warming.
- 11 So, I do think this is not an accurate summary of their
- 12 own testimony. Yes, some of these other pieces are. But
- this is gamesmanship. If what we are going to do is say, "I
- 14 have a couple pieces right and I will kind of run the other
- stuff through because it is going to expedite our
- 16 testimony, " I put it to you, Mr. Brown, this is not
- 17 expediting the testimony.
- 18 I take serious offense to Mr. Lilly's summary of what
- 19 happened in 1992. The Department of Fish and Game put on
- 20 written testimony. We submitted written testimony from each
- 21 of the witnesses who participated in the 1992 hearing. We
- 22 also submitted the management plan as a secondary document,
- 23 a document that this Board was fully entitled to take notice
- of pursuant to the provisions for official notice. We did
- 25 in each of our pieces of written testimony then make

- 1 references to that document as we have done in our current
- 2 presentation. We have submitted written testimony and
- 3 attached documents or exhibits that make reference to it.
- 4 That is not what I am looking at here. These guys have
- 5 all lumped it together. I do think that if we are going to
- 6 provide summaries of this right now, then let's summarize
- 7 what is in their document. Let's not make up new testimony.
- 8 Let's not glibly use phrases that are not documented in this
- 9 testimony. Let's just do this testimony.
- 10 And I will put it to you and I will renew my objection
- about the timing on this. Yes, they've got lots of
- 12 material. So do a lot of other parties in this proceeding.
- 13 The whole idea of this oral presentation is not to reiterate
- 14 every important element, every detail, to beat the Board to
- 15 death with details from their testimony is to just give some
- 16 context. The written testimony is already going to be
- 17 submitted. We have all the information the Board will need
- 18 to make its determination.
- 19 Mr. Lilly is going to drag this thing out. I would
- 20 guess if I were to shut up now and not speak another word
- 21 for the rest of the day, we are not going to be anywhere
- near finished before the end of the day.
- With that, Mr. Brown, I renew my objections.
- 24 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cunningham.
- 25 Any other objections before I give the Board's ruling?

- 1 Mr. Gee.
- 2 MR. GEE: Again, Mr. Lilly has addressed some of the
- 3 parties' objections. He has not addressed mine. My
- 4 objection still stands. I cannot follow Mr. Mitchell's
- 5 testimony without having some form of written testimony. I
- 6 do not have the amount of time or resources to sit down and
- 7 take copious notes and keep up with his testimony without
- 8 some form of written testimony. That is why I thought we
- 9 had written testimony, so we can refer to something outside
- of his oral testimony, and I agree Mr. Lilly's statement is
- 11 correct; there is a lot of material to go through. But that
- is the purpose of having written testimony.
- What Mr. Mitchell should be offering, as with all
- 14 witnesses, is a summary. This is not what is being done
- 15 here.
- I join in Mr. Cunningham's objection, and I reiterate
- 17 my previous objection.
- 18 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Gee.
- 19 Mr. Lilly -- couple more.
- 20 Mr. Baiocchi.
- 21 MR. BAIOCCHI: Bob Baiocchi. I support Mr.
- 22 Cunningham's and Mr. Gee's objections.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Morris.
- 24 MR. MORRIS: I am sorry, I tried to avoid getting into
- 25 this, but being -- I think people are ganging up on Mr.

- 1 Lilly at this point. I want to support his procedural --
- 2 we've heard since Tuesday, we have been here for two and a
- 3 half days, and all of the testimony has basically been
- 4 against the Yuba County Water Agency. They have had no
- 5 opportunity. If you count all of those hours, it is many,
- 6 many hours against Yuba County Water Agency. They need some
- 7 due process ability to be able to respond to them. I see no
- 8 alternative to this. I think you ought to allow them to
- 9 proceed, Mr. Brown.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Morris.
- 11 Mr. Lilly.
- 12 MR. LILLY: I don't want to belabor this. I disagree
- with Mr. Cunningham's comments and personal attacks on
- 14 me. I do agree with Mr. Morris. This is the only efficient
- 15 way we have to summarize the volume of testimony, but we had
- to submit on these issues and, therefore, we request the
- 17 opportunity to go forward.
- 18 H.O. BROWN: Thank you.
- 19 My conclusion is this: Both sides have merit. You are
- 20 presenting testimony that certainly appears to me to be
- 21 outside the direct, and it is difficult for the other folks
- 22 to follow. So, again, I ask you to try and make your
- 23 summations to be that of the direct testimony. There is
- 24 merit in what these gentlemen are saying.
- On the other hand, there is merit with Yuba County

2 and respond to the numerous parties that are presenting 3 testimony against their position. 4 I will grant latitude to the Yuba County Water Agency 5 along these lines. And if you believe that they're stepping 6 too far out of bounds of the direct testimony, I, of course, invite you to rise to the occasion and so bring it to my attention, and I will address it again at that point. But I 8 ask you also on your half to cut some slack for the Yuba 10 County Water Agency because of the vast amount of 11 information they do have and the short time that they have 12 to present it. 13 Mr. Lilly will not get all the time that he wants, I am 14 sure. But I will give him enough time where this Board can 15 understand their position and the work that they have put 16 together. 17 With that we will take a break. 18 MR. LILLY: What time do you want us back, Mr. Brown? 19 H.O. BROWN: We will return at a quarter after one. 20 (Luncheon break taken.) 21 ---000---22 23 24

Water Agency having to present a vast amount of testimony

1

25

1	AFTERNOON SESSION
2	00
3	H.O. BROWN: Bring the hearing back to order.
4	MR. LILLY: Thank you, Mr. Brown.
5	Could we have Slide 6 back up on the screen?
6	Mr. Mitchell, considering the Hearing Officer's
7	admonitions, please just summarize the important conclusions
8	that are shown on Slide 6.
9	MR. MITCHELL: The main thing we wanted to make with
10	this slide, there have been a number of out-of-basin
11	factors, factors outside of the Lower Yuba River that have
12	contributed to declines in wild chinook salmon populations.
13	Yet the Yuba River has sustained this population for those
14	periods. There is new data available on ocean harvest rates
15	that shows that the harvest rate or the proportion of fish
16	caught out in the ocean has increased from approximately 50
17	percent to about 80 percent since 1950. And that represents
18	the proportion of fish that are caught of the total
19	population.
20	Also, with respect to ocean conditions, ocean
21	conditions have become worse since 1970. And that has been
22	also marked by several years, several El Nino years have had
23	impacts on salmon.
24	With regard to Delta factors, we have also seen
25	increased spring water temperatures that adversely effect

- 1 the young salmon. Water temperatures are actually warmer at
- 2 any given flow since the 1975. We have since looked at more
- 3 recent data that shows that the relationship between water
- 4 temperature and flows have persisted, and those temperatures
- 5 are higher than they were prior to the drought than any
- 6 given flow.
- 7 MR. LILLY: Slide 7.
- 8 MR. MITCHELL: With the next three slides I would like
- 9 to review the results of the juvenile salmon and steelhead
- 10 studies that we have conducted over the last eight years.
- 11 Starting with juvenile chinook salmon we have found
- 12 strong evidence for successful reproduction of chinook
- 13 salmon based on high population densities during the primary
- 14 rearing period, March through May.
- With regard to growth and condition, our length,
- measurements of length and weight of juvenile salmon have
- 17 shown that they grow significantly during their rearing
- 18 period. We also have examined fish for their physical
- 19 condition and found them to be in good condition, based on a
- 20 number of indicators. We also have seen no external signs
- of disease or stress, such as abnormalities, lesions or
- 22 parasites.
- Next I would like to talk about emigration timing. And
- 24 the next slide --
- MR. LILLY: Slide 8.

- 1 MR. MITCHELL: I would like to show a relationship
- 2 that we first presented at the end of the 1992 hearings that
- 3 is based on data collected at the Hallwood-Cordua fish
- 4 screen. This fish screen is operated by the Department of
- 5 Fish and Game for the purpose of salvaging fish that entered
- 6 the canal. This facility operates as early as mid-April and
- 7 goes through June, and during that time young salmon --
- 8 these are relatively large juvenile salmon that are on their
- 9 smolt migration to the ocean -- appear at the trap.
- One of the things that we noticed in the data before
- 11 was that there was a relationship between the data of
- 12 migration and flow in the river above Daguerre Point Dam.
- 13 Since then we have added two more points, 1992 and 1994 that
- 14 shows they actually fell along this general relationship.
- 15 Just to reemphasize here, the higher the flows, the later
- 16 the migration timing of juvenile chinook salmon.
- MR. LILLY: Shall we go on to Slide 9.
- 18 MR. MITCHELL: We have also gained significant new
- 19 information on steelhead and rainbow trout. We use the
- 20 designation steelhead/rainbow trout to reflect the
- 21 uncertainty we have in identifying the steelhead trout
- juveniles which are from sea-run rainbows versus the
- 23 resident rainbow, young for the resident rainbow. They look
- 24 virtually identical, and, therefore, the results may apply
- 25 to both.

```
1 With regard to abundance and distribution, since 1992
```

- we have seen high population densities of juvenile trout in
- 3 the Lower Yuba River; and also one of the major conclusions
- 4 after observing these fish for many years and also
- 5 confirmation last year --
- 6 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cunningham.
- 8 MR. CUNNINGHAM: I would like to make an objection
- 9 again, please. Mr. Brown, I apologize again for being quite
- 10 so nitpicky, but I just heard testimony that I now see a
- 11 slide here presented to us that suggests that somewhere in
- 12 the testimony is a finding of high population density of
- 13 steelhead/rainbow trout. I have been busily trying to go
- 14 through this, that ends up being a hundred-page testimony
- that allegedly Mr. Mitchell wrote, as well as others. I
- don't find anything that says high population densities.
- 17 I found they have found juvenile steelhead. I find
- 18 they can find them certain times of year. I find that they
- 19 can do a lot of other things. I do not find where they have
- done any kind of comparison studies or bases for studies or
- 21 reports of studies that indicates that there is a high
- 22 population density of steelhead/rainbow trout in the Yuba
- 23 River, not just a summary of their testimony. This is new
- information that I have never seen before. There is no
- 25 evidence in this, the materials I am looking at presented as

- 1 Mr. Mitchell's testimony that suggests that a high
- 2 population is a legitimate conclusion from materials
- 3 available.
- 4 So, I am going to object to this kind of testimony,
- 5 which is not a summary, but is essentially either new
- 6 representations or new analysis that we have not had an
- 7 opportunity to prepare cross-examination. Again, I
- 8 apologize. I see the same thing in the previous exhibit,
- where there was a similar statement about the high
- 10 population densities of chinook salmon. I can't find
- 11 anything that specifically supports that conclusion anywhere
- 12 in any of the documents submitted by the Yuba County Water
- 13 Agency.
- 14 Now, I will stand corrected if they put me to someplace
- where they actually say high densities. But I see no
- 16 differential studies that allow them to make that kind of
- 17 determination.
- 18 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cunningham.
- 19 Mr. Lilly.
- 20 MR. LILLY: I suggest that Mr. Cunningham can bring
- these points out on cross-examination.
- 22 H.O. BROWN: That is -- I was about to suggest that
- 23 myself. I think that would be an excellent question to
- bring out in cross-examination. I would ask that you do
- 25 that.

- 1 MR. CUNNINGHAM: For the record, Mr. Brown, I would
- 2 like to finish that is what is being recommended. For the
- 3 record, Mr. Brown, I am and was entitled to
- 4 cross-examination on the exhibits filed in this proceeding,
- 5 the evidence presented in those exhibits and the materials
- 6 that are attached to those exhibits. I have not, nor I have
- 7 planned on preparing to cross-examine, for cross-examination
- 8 on new testimony or new conclusions that I have yet to see
- 9 presented. I have --
- 10 Yes, this would be an interesting cross-examination.
- 11 But I am sorry, I thought the standard that I was arguing,
- 12 the objection I am raising, this is testimony not in the
- 13 direct. This is new testimony. Yeah, it would be nice if I
- 14 could cross-examine. But if I am going to have to sit here
- and piece by piece watch every slide put up, listen to every
- statement made by every witness trying to discern how much
- of this is new so that I can try to decide whether I have
- 18 identified it for examination or whether I need to
- 19 cross-examine that, I suggest that that denies my client and
- 20 myself reasonable opportunity to participate in these
- 21 proceedings. I've got reams of notes about things I want to
- 22 cross-examine, let alone trying to figure what I want to
- 23 cross-examine that is new information.
- We are supposed to be limited to what we put in
- 25 writing. That is not in writing. If they can establish for

- 1 me someplace as an offer of proof from Mr. Mitchell that
- 2 statement of high population densities somewhere in the
- 3 materials that I failed to identify, I will withdraw my
- 4 objection.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Lilly.
- 6 MR. LILLY: This obviously is what we have to do to
- 7 summarize a large volume of material. I suggest Mr.
- 8 Cunningham has already phrased his question, and he can ask
- 9 it very effectively on cross.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: I am going to overrule.
- 11 Proceed.
- MR. LILLY: Please proceed, Mr. Mitchell.
- 13 MR. MITCHELL: One of the other findings that we made
- over the last eight years is that the primary rearing
- 15 habitat is above Daguerre Point Dam for juvenile trout.
- 16 And I would like to show the next slide. Please.
- 17 The summer of 1999 electrofishing surveys were done
- 18 throughout the river. This shows the relative abundance of
- 19 juvenile trout collected along the river by river mile.
- 20 River mile zero, just to orient you, river mile zero is the
- 21 confluence of the Yuba River and Feather River. River mile
- 4.3 is near Marysville. And the right-hand side of the
- graph is approximately a hill above the Highway 20 bridge.
- 24 And this point here, at 11. -- river mile 11.4 is Daguerre
- 25 Point Dam.

- One of the interesting results from last summer's
- 2 surveys was something that confirmed our earlier
- 3 observations, that substantially more juvenile steelhead,
- 4 and these are, by the way, the young of the year, the fish
- 5 that were born in the year 1999. Substantially larger
- 6 numbers of steelhead/rainbow trout were found above the dam,
- 7 while interestingly the other species here -- other species
- 8 are basically the native species such as speckled dace,
- 9 pikeminnow, Sacramento sucker, showed somewhat of an
- 10 opposite trend. That was the major point for this slide.
- 11 MR. LILLY: Are you going to go back to Slide 9 for a
- 12 minute?
- MR. MITCHELL: Back to --
- 14 MR. LILLY: For the record, that was Slide 10; this is
- 15 Slide 9.
- MR. MITCHELL: We also have observed a broad size range
- 17 of juvenile trout, representing multiple age classes,
- 18 beginning with age zero, which is what we refer to as young
- of the year fish, all the way up to the age one and above.
- 20 The next slide will illustrate this wide range of size
- 21 distributions.
- MR. LILLY: That will be Slide 11.
- 23 MR. MITCHELL: Slide 11 shows the size distribution of
- 24 juvenile trout collected in the summer of 1999. The top
- graph is the results of electrofishing surveys that were

- 1 conducted in the upper Lower Yuba River above Daguerre Point
- 2 Dam, showing the distribution of young-of-the-year trout.
- 3 fish born in 1999.
- 4 During the same period angling was used to collect age
- 5 one and older juvenile steelhead in the reach above Daguerre
- 6 Point Dam. The important point here is that we have a large
- 7 number of age classes, starting from the first year fish all
- 8 the way up through age one and older. And this was evidence
- 9 of substantial growth of young trout over a number of years
- 10 as well as good survival.
- 11 Next slide, please.
- 12 MR. LILLY: Want to go back to --
- MR. MITCHELL: This will be actually Slide 9.
- 14 In collecting length and weight measurements of
- 15 juvenile trout, we have also observed good condition
- 16 factors. Fish are in good physical condition during -- and
- 17 this was especially from collections in 1992 and also in
- 18 1999, last year.
- 19 We also examined the fish for any external signs of
- 20 distress and found none. Generally, the fish are healthy
- 21 fish and in good condition. Finally --
- MR. LILLY: Slide 12.
- MR. MITCHELL: Slide 12.
- 24 The conclusion from our work over the last eight years
- 25 are as follows:

- 1 First, large viable self-sustaining populations of
- 2 chinook salmon and steelhead exist in the Lower Yuba River.
- 3 Secondly, the overall health and resilience of salmon
- 4 and steelhead in the Lower Yuba River --
- 5 MR. CUNNINGHAM: I am sorry, Mr. Brown. I would like
- 6 to make the same objection again, Mr. Brown. The word
- 7 "large and viable" appear nowhere in any of the testimony
- 8 presented by Mr. Mitchell or by any of his biological
- 9 friends. I do not see any comparison studies contained in
- 10 Exhibit 19 presented by Yuba County Water Agency to suggest
- 11 that the Yuba River has a large population of any of the
- 12 salmonids identified.
- 13 Large is clearly a term of understandable art. It
- 14 suggests that a comparison evaluation between large-,
- 15 small-, medium-sized populations. This is testimony
- outside. I don't care whether they call it conclusions or
- 17 not. These are statements being offered to this Board that
- 18 are not reflected in their own records and in their own
- 19 exhibits.
- 20 I am entitled to object and ask that this information
- 21 not be presented at this time as direct testimony.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Gee.
- 23 MR. GEE: Mr. Brown, as an accommodation to Mr. Lilly
- 24 he asked that the objecting parties raise, stand and be
- 25 heard. However, we need to define a point of reference to a

- 1 statement being made by the witness. At this time I would
- 2 ask Mr. Mitchell if he can point to somewhere in that report
- 3 where he bases his conclusions on.
- 4 Thank you.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Baiocchi.
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you, Mr. Brown.
- 7 Mr. Mitchell -- I am objecting to Mr. Mitchell's
- 8 presentation using the terminology "chinook salmon" as a
- 9 whole. He's just throwing all of the fish into one pail.
- 10 We have a threatened species, spring-run`. We've got a
- 11 listing of fall-run, and have a late fall-run. He is
- 12 lumping them all up. And whether I go there on
- 13 cross-examination or not, I am just objecting to the -- this
- 14 is not testimony. I continue to object that way.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Lilly.
- MR. LILLY: Obviously, these are just conclusions of
- 17 numerous graphs and figures and data tables. I suggest that
- 18 we let Mr. Mitchell finish this slide and he will be done.
- 19 H.O. BROWN: Overruled. Proceed.
- 20 MR. LILLY: Mr. Mitchell, please proceed with your
- 21 conclusion.
- MR. MITCHELL: Secondly, the overall health and
- 23 resilience of salmon and steelhead in the Lower Yuba River
- is demonstrated by long-term stability of populations
- despite out-of-basin conditions, as well as drought, severe

- 1 drought conditions that have occurred since 1970. Also high
- 2 rates of natural production of juvenile chinook salmon and
- 3 steelhead. And lastly, good growth rates, condition and
- 4 health of individual fish.
- 5 MR. LILLY: Mr. Mitchell, does that conclude your
- 6 summary of your testimony for today?
- 7 MR. MITCHELL: Yes, it does.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Next, Mr. Brown, we'd like to proceed to
- 9 Mr. Stephen Grinnell, and we have his slides. And I believe
- 10 with only potentially one or two exceptions, these are exact
- 11 copies of pages from his numerous exhibits. We ask that
- 12 those be numbered for the record as S-YCWA-25. We have six
- 13 copies for the Board and copies for the interested parties
- 14 as well.
- Mr. Grinnell, before we get started on that, do you
- have two corrections, pages that you would like to put into
- 17 the record right now?
- 18 MR. GRINNELL: Yes, I do. The first page is from -- it
- 19 would be YCWA-18, Page 12 is a graph of Figure 10 on that
- 20 page that had an incorrect data point that was incorrectly
- 21 plotted, kind of stuck out.
- MR. LILLY: Is that the only change on that page?
- 23 MR. GRINNELL: Yes. It is an individual data point for
- 24 Colgate Powerhouse release temperature.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: Which exhibit are you in?

- 1 MR. LILLY: This is Exhibit S-YCWA-18, Page 12, there
- 2 was just one data point in Figure 10 on that page that needs
- 3 to be corrected. We have copies of the corrected page. We
- 4 would just ask that be marked as S-YWCA-18A.
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: The other correction is also from
- 6 YCWA-18, and it is for Figure 8 in the upper right-hand
- 7 corner there is a temperature profile for New Bullards Bar
- 8 from this date, October 16th, and the original plot had a
- 9 misplot of a profile and that has been corrected, also.
- 10 MR. LILLY: We will ask that that be labeled
- 11 S-YCWA-18-B.
- 12 H.O. BROWN: Everything up to speed to what happened
- 13 here.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: I can't keep up with Alan.
- 15 MR. LILLY: There are copies of both of those for all
- 16 copies. They are numbered.
- 17 H.O. BROWN: Just take a moment to go off the record
- 18 and distribute those copies.
- 19 Off the record.
- 20 (Break taken.)
- 21 H.O. BROWN: Back on the record.
- 22 MR. LILLY: Mr. Brown, following your admonition from
- this morning, Mr. Grinnell has considerably pared down his
- 24 summary, so some of these slides we will flip through and he
- 25 may mention or not mention at all. We have tried to pare

- down his testimony considerably.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: The Chairman appreciates that.
- 3 MR. LILLY: With that, Mr. Grinnell, will you please
- 4 summarize the testimony of the exhibits that you are
- 5 prepared or contributed to the preparation of?
- 6 MR. GRINNELL: I am going to be summarizing six of the
- 7 exhibits. They are listed on this first figure or first
- 8 slide, Number 1. In the interest of time I won't read them
- 9 off. But they're six exhibits that have been submitted with
- 10 respect to hydrology of the Yuba River.
- 11 H.O. BROWN: Are these overheads marked?
- 12 MR. LILLY: Yes, they are. I will try to call those
- out to help the record. Thank you.
- 14 That was Slide 1 and please now he just mentioned Slide
- 15 2.
- MR. GRINNELL: The first exhibit I will summarize is
- 17 the water year classification system for the Yuba River.
- 18 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 3.
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: Very briefly, this is the definition
- 20 from the 1995 Water Quality Control Plan of the Sacramento
- 21 Valley Index and the associated water year hydrologic
- 22 classification system. The reason I put this up is that
- this was an appropriate approach to identifying water
- 24 quality standards given the availability of water within the
- 25 system, and, therefore, we have used this as a methodology

- 1 for defining a water year classification for the Yuba River
- 2 and also for defining a Yuba River index.
- 3 Next slide.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Slide 4.
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: This is from Appendix A, YCWA-14. It is
- 6 the definition of Yuba River Index. As you can see, it
- 7 looks quite similar to the Sacramento Valley Index
- 8 definition shown on the previous slide, with one significant
- 9 change. That is the index formula at the very top has
- 10 differing ratios from the Sacramento Valley Index, and that
- 11 is in recognition of the differing hydrology of the Yuba
- 12 River. And the Yuba River has quite a significant
- 13 difference in hydrology from the Sacramento Valley Index.
- MR. LILLY: Let's go forward to Slide 5.
- 15 MR. GRINNELL: I will next talk about present and full
- development demands from YCWA-18 -- I'm sorry, 15.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 6.
- 18 MR. GRINNELL: The methodology that we used to develop
- 19 applied water requirements are very consistent with the
- 20 methodology that the DWR uses. Applied water for irrigating
- 21 lands are estimated by multiplying the per acre applied
- 22 water requirement for a given crop by the number of acres
- 23 planted.
- H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cook.
- 25 MR. COOK: The slides, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, et cetera, I

- don't believe are numbered in this handout. Where we do
- 2 have numbers at the bottom of the page, I am trying to look
- 3 up there, find out what document it is, look down here and
- 4 write in slide such and such. I am finding it a little
- 5 difficult. I am wondering maybe a reference could be made
- 6 to page numbers.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: They are one in the same; are they not?
- 8 MR. LILLY: We are referring to the numbers at the
- 9 bottom of each of these slides. There are two slides per
- 10 page on the handout. But each of these slides does have a
- 11 number at the bottom center, and that is what I am referring
- 12 to.
- 13 H.O. BROWN: Same number that you are referring to,
- what is at the bottom of the page?
- MR. LILLY: Yes.
- 16 H.O. BROWN: That is what my understanding is.
- 17 Is that yours, Mr. Cook?
- 18 MR. COOK: I didn't realize that. I saw the bottom
- 19 number and thought that was the page number. I didn't
- 20 realize it was also slide number. That would be very
- 21 helpful.
- 22 MR. LILLY: We appreciate the clarification. Say you
- are referring to the numbers at the bottom center of each
- 24 page.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cook.

- 1 Proceed.
- 2 MR. LILLY: Mr. Grinnell, please proceed.
- 3 MR. GRINNELL: As I said, the methodology is the same
- 4 methodology used by the DWR for their planning studies and
- 5 also for Bulletin 160. Also, crop acreage under our demand
- 6 estimates was based on county land use surveys performed by
- 7 the DWR in 1984.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Let's go forward to Slide 7.
- 9 MR. GRINNELL: I won't go through all the numbers here.
- 10 This is the diversion, on the demand diversions of present
- 11 level of full development level of demands that we've used
- 12 in our modeling studies, and noting the totals, the annual
- totals for the dry, critical and below normal years,
- 14 present level, 311,000 acre-feet. And above normal wet
- 15 years, 305,000 acre-feet. Full development, 381,000 for
- critical, dry and below normal. And 375,000, approximately,
- for the above normal wet.
- 18 MR. LILLY: Slide 8.
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: This slide I want to take a minute on
- 20 because it is quite germane to some of the issues raised.
- 21 It discusses a comparison of historic and estimated present
- level of demands. You will notice down at the bottom that
- there are averages for a number of different periods. One
- is the '87 to '98 average for historic and estimated
- 25 diversions. That is about a 10 percent margin for the

- 1 estimated diversions above the historic. Also note that for
- 2 the dry and critical average that margin is about 5
- 3 percent. Quite an appropriate margin for water use planning
- 4 studies and for water allocations.
- 5 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 9.
- 6 MR. GRINNELL: This is Page 91 of the Draft Decision.
- 7 I will read it.
- 8 The actual water demand within the Yuba
- 9 County Water Agency service area may be
- 10 considerably lower than estimated in Yuba
- 11 County Water Agency study if the quantities
- are adjusted to account for the actual
- 13 acreage planted in rice rather than the
- 14 amount of land on which the rice could be
- 15 planted. (Reading.)
- Next slide.
- 17 MR. LILLY: Slide 10.
- 18 MR. GRINNELL: This is also from the Draft Decision,
- 19 Page 98.
- 20 As discussed in Section 7 through 7.4 above,
- 21 the record indicates that YCWA's estimated
- 22 water demand figures may substantially exceed
- 23 actual water needs. The reduction in the
- 24 water demand figures from the numbers assumed
- by YCWA would reduce the size and frequency

- of projected water deficiencies. (Reading.)
- I think that our testimony conclusively shows that
- 3 these statements are incorrect.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 11.
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: Now I would like to spend a minute
- 6 talking about the model that has been used for adjusting the
- 7 -- assessing impacts of the Draft Decision, also that was
- 8 submitted to the DWR for review and verification.
- 9 Go forward to Slide 12.
- 10 MR. GRINNELL: This is a schematic of the model and it
- 11 shows all the nodes that are in the model. And what I would
- 12 like you to note is that the upper nodes --
- 13 Yung-Hsin, could you circle those for me.
- 14 Yung-Hsin is circling essentially all of the upper
- 15 nodes, including over to the left the diversion for OWID
- from Slate Creek. That is what we call the upstream
- 17 impairments. Those are diversions in instream consumptive
- 18 uses that take the first increment of water out of the
- 19 watershed. The lines that lead down from those upstream
- 20 impairments are the resulting flows that reach the Lower
- 21 Yuba River and then become available to the Yuba Development
- 22 Project.
- MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 13.
- 24 MR. GRINNELL: Again, I won't go through all the
- 25 numbers. But the upper left-hand graph shows the unimpaired

- 1 flows near Smartville for the five water year types that we
- 2 have identified on the Yuba River Index. The lower left
- 3 graph is the flow available to the Lower Yuba River after
- 4 the upstream impairments. And the lower right graph is
- 5 percentage of impairment.
- 6 As you can see, for instance, for the critical time
- 7 periods, critical years time period of April to September,
- 8 that upstream impairment can be over 40 percent.
- 9 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 14.
- 10 MR. GRINNELL: I won't read all these, but this is a
- listing of regulatory constraints affecting the Yuba County
- 12 Water Agency operations. Of particular note I would like to
- 13 call out the last item which is 1993, the PG&E Narrows 1
- 14 FERC license. That requires --
- 15 MR. LILLY: For the record we flipped to Slide 15.
- 16 MR. GRINNELL: That 1993 FERC license required a rather
- 17 complex accounting for additional flows on top of the 65
- 18 flow agreement instream flows and downstream demands. And
- 19 the reason I call this out is this is an additional demand
- on the system that we don't model because it is so
- 21 complicated. The HEC-5 model will not handle the accounting
- of this. We have to add it on in post-processing and
- 23 becomes essentially another demand on the system.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 16.
- MR. GRINNELL: Also, these are some of the model

- operational constraints of the system. They are physical
- 2 constraints, such as the reservoir storage, the release
- 3 capacity. Also we modeled that there are no shortages in
- 4 the flows allowed unless New Bullards Bar is fully depleted,
- 5 and that will come up when I show some of the results.
- 6 Also, allow dry year reductions in instream flows and
- 7 consumptive use deficiencies are applied from April to the
- 8 following March as they would in reality after water year
- 9 classification would be determined or the water type would
- 10 be determined.
- 11 The last item there is carryover storage requirements.
- 12 The next slide will show what we mean by carryover storage.
- 13 MR. LILLY: Slide 17.
- MR. GRINNELL: Carryover storage requirement is used to
- 15 plan for and make provision or water supply for drought
- 16 years for the next year. This is the way it is calculated
- in the model.
- 18 Note that one of the things that carryover storage does
- is provide for the next year's instream flow requirement.
- 20 Also in planning for the next year's demands, 50 percent of
- 21 the next year's diversions are planned for along with the
- losses and evaporation of the system. So, New Bullards Bar
- is used to attempt assurance of the instream flow
- 24 requirement for the next year along with half of the
- diversions.

- 1 MR. LILLY: You are describing how the model does this?
- 2 MR. GRINNELL: Yes. This is all description of the
- 3 model.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Go on to Slide 18.
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: This is a comparison of our modeling
- 6 results with the DWR simulations and, actually, they are
- 7 overlaid there. They look like it is just one line. There
- 8 are two lines there shown and demonstrates that we did get
- 9 essentially identical results.
- 10 MR. LILLY: Slide 19.
- 11 MR. GRINNELL: This slide also demonstrates that --
- 12 except that they are not exactly identical. If you look at
- 13 the dry period, there are some differences. The DWR did get
- 14 slightly higher deficiencies, and that is -- we spent a
- 15 little more time optimizing the runs, and so we were able to
- smooth out deficiencies a little bit.
- 17 MR. LILLY: Before you go to Slide 10, could you just
- 18 describe the amount of detail you had in your discussions
- 19 with the DWR modelers starting with the workshop that State
- 20 Board staff held and just spend one or two sentences
- 21 summarizing the amount of detail of information transfer and
- 22 discussion.
- 23 MR. GRINNELL: We met several times, E-mailed, phone
- 24 conversations, talking about the hydrology, bringing DWR
- 25 modeling staff up to speed on what we had done. When they

- 1 had questions, trying to explain. HEC-5 model is a rather
- 2 difficult model to just take an input file and go through
- 3 and understand it. So we spent a lot of time. Also talking
- 4 about the input hydrology.
- 5 MR. LILLY: Now let's go forward to Slide 20.
- 6 MR. GRINNELL: Next I would like to talk about the
- 7 results of the modeling simulation flow requirement.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Slide 21.
- 9 MR. GRINNELL: This is a listing of the eight scenarios
- 10 that we modeled and presented in our testimony. And it is a
- 11 combination of three pairs of different modeling
- 12 assumptions: Power production which is current practice of
- 13 power production versus the PG&E power purchase contract
- operations; demand level, present and full development
- 15 demands; and then as it -- to compare the 65 flow agreement
- 16 versus the Draft Decision.
- 17 And so the first four scenarios, one through four, are
- 18 under the 65 flow agreement and then scenarios five through
- 19 eight are with the Draft Decision. We note also the DWR
- 20 modeled scenarios one, two, five and six and did not model
- 21 the four scenarios that included the PG&E power purchase
- 22 contract. Dr. Arora also noted that he modeled scenario
- 23 nine which was just incidental power. We did not model
- 24 that.
- 25 MR. LILLY: Slide 22.

- 1 MR. GRINNELL: Here I am going to have to use my notes.
- There are a number of numbers here that I want to cull out.
- 3 This is a comparison of the upper -- of the current power
- 4 practice and present demands where on the upper graphs
- 5 scenario one; 65 flow agreement, on the lower graph scenario
- 6 five.
- 7 As you can see, since there are no impacts -- let me
- 8 just go through what each one of the bars represent. There
- 9 is a small blue bar, which is very difficult to see for
- 10 scenario five under 1978. That is instream flow shortage
- 11 below Daguerre Point Dam. As I said before, that only
- 12 occurs when New Bullards Bar storage is pulled down to the
- dead pool.
- 14 The red bar is the consumptive use deficiency for
- diversions a Daguerre Point, and the yellow bar is a
- shortage in the carryover storage for New Bullards Bar.
- 17 That shortage is a shortage from the carryover storage
- 18 requirement as we calculated as shown on the previous
- 19 slide.
- 20 As you can see here, there are a number of
- 21 deficiencies. Just to give you some of the statistics of
- 22 this, there are deficiencies of over 80,000 acre-feet. That
- is 25 percent of demand in 1924, '31, '34, '39, '59, '76,
- 24 '77, '87, '91 and '92. The largest deficiency is 1977, and
- it is 155,000 acre-feet, which is about 50 percent of the

- demands.
- The consumptive use deficiency average 108,000
- 3 acre-feet in critical years, or about over a third of the
- 4 demands.
- 5 MR. LILLY: Just for clarification, that is under
- 6 scenario five.
- 7 MR. GRINNELL: All impacts of the Draft Decision is
- 8 scenario five and no corresponding deficiencies under
- 9 scenario one.
- 10 Again, notice the short blue bar in 1978. That is an
- 11 instream flow shortage due to New Bullards Bar being pulled
- down to the dead pool. Actually, it is the fall of '77.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 23.
- 14 MR. GRINNELL: This slide is a comparison under the
- 15 full development level of demands. As you can see, in the
- 16 upper, scenario two, the upper figure, that there is
- 17 consumptive use deficiency for '77 and '78, which is
- 18 actually the fall of '77, but in the '78 water year.
- 19 In '77 65,000 acre-feet and 11,000 additional acre-feet
- of deficiency for the fall of '77.
- 21 For scenario six, the Draft Decision, notice that New
- 22 Bullards Bar is pulled down again in the fall of '77 to the
- 23 dead pool and no consumptive use deliveries are made at that
- 24 time. The average consumptive use deficiency in critical
- years is 150,000 acre-feet under this scenario, or 40

- 1 percent of demands. For dry years it is about 70,000
- 2 acre-feet.
- 3 Under the Draft Decision the consumptive use
- 4 deficiencies are imposed one out of every two years, about
- 5 half the time. For one in seven years the deficiency is
- 6 about 35 percent of the total demands.
- 7 Just to go along with this, the Draft Decision allowed
- 8 dry year reduction about 13 percent of the normal and wet
- 9 requirements at Marysville. Because the limited definition
- 10 of dry years under the Draft Decision, this reduction, which
- is the reduction from 2000 cfs to 1100 cfs in May, the 13
- 12 percent is only applied in 12 of 71 years or about one in
- 13 six years. At that same frequency the deficiencies are at
- 14 the 50 percent level.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 24.
- 16 MR. GRINNELL: This slide is the current level demand
- 17 now under operations that comply with PG&E power purchase
- 18 contract. The contract requires two main things. One is
- 19 that there are target storage levels, which are called
- 20 critical line, and storage is -- releases are made to bring
- 21 storage down to those levels. In addition there are power
- generation quotas, and those quotas apply even if the target
- 23 storage levels are below the critical line. This requires
- 24 quite a bit more releases from New Bullards Bar,
- 25 specifically in the wintertime under the PG&E contract, and

- 1 that contract is, although not adhered to the letter right
- 2 now, could be called for at any time by PG&E.
- 3 The upper graph again is under the 65 stream flow
- 4 agreement and there are a number of deficiencies at that
- 5 time period. The average deficiency is 11,000 acre-feet;
- 6 maximum is 200,000 acre-feet, which occurs in 1977. There
- 7 are ten years when deficiencies are about 50,000 acre-feet.
- 8 In '77 New Bullards Bar is brought down to the dead pool,
- 9 so there are instream flow shortage.
- 10 As you can see from the graph, it is pretty evident
- 11 that under scenario seven with the Draft Decision and the
- 12 power purchase contract, things are much worse. The maximum
- deficiency occurs in 1977 is 276,000 acre-feet. Only about
- 14 10 percent of the demand can be delivered for this year and
- that is mostly the winter, minor winter demands. New
- Bullards Bar is pulled down to the dead pool four times in
- 17 scenario seven. Comparison of the three and seven shows
- 18 that while Yuba River Development Project is somewhat
- 19 stressed with feature demands -- I'm sorry, with current
- 20 demands and the PG&E contract, there is generally an
- 21 inability of the system to meet downstream demands with PG&E
- 22 power purchase contract and the Draft Decision.
- H.O. BROWN: These are current demands?
- 24 MR. GRINNELL: Yes, they are. That is under current
- demands.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 25.
- 2 MR. GRINNELL: This is the same scenarios only with
- 3 full development demands. For scenario four which is under
- 4 65 flow agreement, there are a number of years when
- 5 consumptive use deficiencies -- 1977 is the worst, with a
- 6 deficiency of 254,000 acre-feet. For critical years the
- 7 average deficiency is about 80,000 acre-feet.
- 8 For scenario eight conditions are pretty devistating.
- 9 The maximum deficiency in 1977 is 90 percent of demand.
- 10 Also as in scenario seven, New Bullards Bar that year is at
- 11 dead pool from January to November and no consumptive use
- 12 deliveries are made from March to November. In addition,
- deliveries are suspended in '24 or 1924, '31, '34, '88, '89
- and from the time period of October '31 to February '92.
- 15 Although there is significant deficiencies under the 65
- 16 agreement flows and the PG&E purchase power contract, the
- 17 system is just not designed to meet the full development
- 18 level demand for PG&E power purchase contract and the Draft
- 19 Decision.
- 20 This also shows something else, and that is that the
- 21 operations under the PG&E power purchase contract do not
- 22 satisfy downstream demands. The power purchase contract
- 23 requires substantial winter releases, and the Draft Decision
- has very high spring flows. So, they are not synergistic.
- 25 That is what essentially breaks the system.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 26.
- 2 MR. GRINNELL: These are summaries of the results with
- 3 all the scenarios shown together. I won't go through all
- 4 the numbers. I will just point out the below normal and dry
- 5 years. You can see under scenario eight it is the dry year.
- 6 Consumptive use deficiency averages 132,000 acre-feet.
- 7 There is also a carryover storage shortage average in dry
- 8 years of approximately 136,000 acre-feet. Again, that is
- 9 showing that the system even in dry years is not able to
- 10 meet demands, so is operating somewhat year to year.
- 11 Carryover storage is not being able to be maintained.
- 12 MR. LILLY: Slide 27.
- 13 MR. GRINNELL: This is the same slide, only information
- 14 set for critical years. Here you can see, again,
- 15 consumptive use deficiencies of 180,000 acre-feet on
- 16 average. Also significant instream flow shortages for
- 17 scenario eight. In fact, you can see instream flow
- 18 shortages for scenario six, seven and eight.
- 19 Again, the New Bullards Bar carryover storage shortage
- for critical years under scenario eight, 242,000
- 21 acre-feet. So very little drought year protection under
- this combination.
- 23 Also listed there is the additional FERC flow. I just
- 24 note that when there are deficiencies, this additional FERC
- 25 flow can be essentially added on as another demand. So,

- 1 therefore, it would be additional deficiencies because that
- 2 is an additional demand on the system.
- 3 MR. LILLY: Slide 28.
- 4 MR. GRINNELL: Just quickly, these list the time
- 5 periods and then in months, in parentheses in months, the
- 6 consumptive use expansion and instream flow shortage. For
- 7 instance, under full development level of demand, as shown
- 8 on the previous slides, under the current PG&E practice
- 9 there would be one time period of three months when neither
- 10 consumptive use deliveries could be made or meeting the
- instream flow requirements of the Draft Decision. In fact,
- 12 there is one month under the present level of demands.
- 13 Over to the far right, the worst situation which comes
- 14 out of scenario eight. There are under the Draft Decision
- 15 22 months when consumptive use demands would be --
- diversions would be suspended and instream flows would not
- 17 be met.
- 18 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 29.
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: This is Page 107 of the Draft Decision
- 20 and highlighted sections.
- 21 Since the flow standards established in this
- decision would require about 225,000
- 23 acre-feet less water in dry years, Yuba
- 24 County Water Agency should not experience any
- 25 deficiencies in supply due to revised flow

- 1 standards at the existing level of demand.
- 2 (Reading.)
- 3 Next slide.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Slide 30.
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: Page 111 from the Draft Decision.
- In view of the evidence that future water
- 7 demands will be less than projected by YCWA
- 8 and evidence regarding the potential for
- 9 water conservation and conjunctive use
- 10 programs in Yuba County, the SWRCB concludes
- 11 that there will be sufficient water available
- 12 to meet reasonable future water demands in
- 13 Yuba County and to satisfy requirements
- 14 established in this decision. (Reading.)
- 15 Our evidence and studies submitted shows that these
- 16 statements are not correct.
- 17 MR. LILLY: Go forward so Slide 31.
- 18 This is a summary of transferable storage. What we are
- 19 doing here is examining the amount of surplus storage in New
- 20 Bullards Bar at the end of September above a carryover
- 21 storage requirement that would be available for transfer.
- 22 Now, when I talk about carryover storage requirement for
- 23 transfer, I am talking about something a little bit
- 24 different from the model of carryover requirement.
- 25 Yuba County Water Agency has a policy of meeting -- not

- transferring water unless they can meet all present year
- 2 demands and instream flow requirements and be assured of
- 3 delivering all demands for the following year, as well as
- 4 the instream flow requirements.
- 5 Assuming that the next year would be the driest year of
- 6 record, which is 1977, so this is different in that it is
- 7 supplying all of the demands for the following year and
- 8 using a driest year condition. And so under that criteria,
- 9 that is a carryover storage requirement that is listed at
- 10 the top of each one of these columns. You can see that for
- 11 the two scenarios, scenario five and scenario six for the
- 12 Draft Decision, the carryover storage requirement for these
- scenarios are extremely high, 804,000 acre-feet. New
- Bullards Bar is 966,000 acre-foot storage capacity.
- And so, therefore, in order to meet next year's Draft
- Decision flows and the demands, there is not going to be any
- 17 transfer capability for scenario one and two. Scenario one
- is, again, the present level demands. There is generally in
- 19 below normal, dry and critical years a storage surplus above
- the carryover storage requirement of 61,000 acre-feet.
- 21 Under scenario two that surplus is only 3,000
- 22 acre-feet. This demonstrates what I believe that the Yuba
- 23 County Water Agency has said all along about its transfer
- 24 capability. Because the Ceres area has not fully developed
- and, therefore, the temporary condition that they have, some

- 1 additional resiliency in their system to provide for
- 2 transfers.
- 3 MR. LILLY: Go to 32.
- 4 MR. GRINNELL: This is the same tabulation now with
- 5 scenarios three, seven, four and eight, which is under the
- 6 PG&E power purchase contract. The power purchase contract
- 7 does not impact carryover storage requirement for transfers,
- 8 but what it does impact is the end of September storage.
- 9 And, therefore, you can see that there are quite a few
- 10 periods that now do not have the capability of generating
- 11 storage surplus of 61,000 acre-feet for the present or 3,000
- 12 acre-feet for the future under 65 flow agreement. Again,
- 13 you can see the columns blank for storage surplus under
- 14 scenario seven and scenario eight, which demonstrate again
- 15 that there would be no transfer capability under the Draft
- 16 Decision.
- 17 MR. LILLY: Slide 33.
- 18 MR. GRINNELL: This is a tabulation of the transfer of
- 19 storage value for below normal, dry and critical years.
- 20 What we have done is taken the values from recent transfer
- 21 and applied them to the amounts on the previous slide to
- determine the value of this transfer. The numbers here are
- 23 single year transfers.
- 24 So this is essentially for the first column on the
- 25 left, 3,000,000, 5.3 million and 7.6 million. That is the

- 1 61,000 acre-feet times the value per acre-foot for three
- 2 year types. As you can see, this is a -- since there are no
- 3 transfers under the Draft Decision, this would be a net loss
- 4 in transferable storage.
- 5 So for critical year, for a single year transfer the
- 6 loss would be essentially \$7.6 million.
- 7 MR. LILLY: Slide 34.
- 8 MR. GRINNELL: Next I would like to talk to our Exhibit
- 9 YCWA-17, which is a groundwater substitution opportunity in
- 10 Yuba South Basin.
- 11 MR. LILLY: Slide 35.
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: This is Page 159 and 160 from the Draft
- 13 Decision.
- 14 Increased water conservation and water
- 15 management efforts, including conjunctive use
- 16 program of groundwater and surface water
- 17 supplies, should allow YCWA to comply with
- 18 the revised conditions of its permits while
- 19 meeting reasonable future water demands in
- its service area. (Reading.)
- MR. LILLY: Slide 36.
- 22 MR. GRINNELL: Talking to that issue, this is a graph
- of change in groundwater storage. This is a net change in
- 24 groundwater storage for the Yuba south area from 1960 to
- 25 1998.

- 1 I will point out a couple of things. In 1983 is when
- 2 the deliveries of surface water from the Yuba River
- 3 Development Project started occurring in the south basin.
- 4 You can see that, essentially see it is a declining net
- 5 loss of the basin or net decrease in groundwater storage
- from 1969 to 1983, and then a general increasing trend after
- 7 that time.
- 8 Next slide, please.
- 9 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 37.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: How much more time with this witness, Mr.
- 11 Lilly?
- 12 MR. LILLY: What is your estimate?
- MR. GRINNELL: Next I am going to be talking about
- temperature, 20 minutes.
- MR. LILLY: Twenty minutes more for this and Mr.
- Bratovich's will be considerably shorter, and that will be
- the end of the summaries for this panel.
- 18 H.O. BROWN: All right.
- 19 Proceed.
- 20 MR. GRINNELL: We use the information on the previous
- 21 slide to look at the net change from 1982 to 1988. And in
- graphing the net change you see there are essentially two
- trends. The reason it is broken, the lines are shifted, is
- in 1991 there was a groundwater pumping and an in lieu
- 25 transfer to the State Water Bank in that year. So there was

- 1 a shift in the basin.
- 2 But what this shows is that there is a pre-'91 trend of
- 3 about 15,000 acre-feet and a post-'91 trend of 21,000
- 4 acre-feet gain. If you take these relative changes in
- 5 storage or the net recharge of the basin and look at the
- 6 deficiencies seen in the previous slides, I think it would
- 7 be unreasonable to expect that this basin could be used to
- 8 meet the deficiencies imposed by the Draft Decision without
- 9 significant negative impact on the basin.
- 10 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 38.
- 11 MR. GRINNELL: I would like to now summarize YCWA-18,
- 12 which is assessment of water temperature requirements.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 39.
- MR. GRINNELL: We can skip these. Just the Draft
- 15 Decision water temperature requirements. I guess one thing
- I would note here is Item 2. It says the temperature shall
- 17 not exceed the average daily temperatures at the locations
- 18 specified. So each day Yuba County Water Agency will have
- 19 to meet the temperature standard on an average daily
- temperature.
- 21 MR. LILLY: Slide 41.
- 22 MR. GRINNELL: As background, this is a plot of the
- 23 multi-average daily Yuba River temperatures at Marysville
- for pre and post Yuba River Development Project. The blue
- 25 line is an average, monthly averages from 1965 to 1968 for

- 1 the preproject conditions. Then we have shown two separate
- 2 series of time frames where we have temperature data for
- 3 post-project, the '74 to '77 and then '89 to '99.
- 4 As you can see, both post Yuba Development Project
- 5 temperatures show a significant decrease in temperature in
- 6 the summertime. In fact, for the '89 to 99 time period in
- 7 the months of August, September, there are over ten-degree
- 8 reduction in average, monthly average of daily
- 9 temperatures.
- 10 MR.LILLY: Slide 42.
- 11 MR. GRINNELL: This slide just the physical constraints
- 12 of operating for temperature. One of the greatest
- 13 constraints is the river geometry itself. Yuba River is
- 14 wide and flat, is a wide floodplain and, therefore, is very
- 15 much exposed to the heat gain from solar radiation and
- 16 conductive heating. So flows are out across the floodplain.
- 17 As releases are increased, the river spreads out and the
- 18 benefits of increased flows are reduced by the additional
- 19 surface area from those flows.
- 20 One other thing that I would like to address here and
- 21 that is the two-day advance operation. To operate for
- temperature there is atwo-day advance required. One,
- 23 because the travel time for releases from Englebright down
- to Marysville gauge is six to eight hours. And to try to
- 25 reduce temperatures, that flow has to be at -- increased

- 1 flows should be in the river at the start of the day. Also,
- there is a 24-hour notice for scheduling of power and
- 3 releases out of the powerhouses. So essentially adding
- 4 those two up, you end up with a requirement for planning for
- 5 temperature operations two days in advance.
- 6 MR. LILLY: Slide 43.
- 7 MR. GRINNELL: This is just a picture of Yuba River and
- 8 those, the wide, flat geometry. This is at Daguerre Point
- 9 Dam. You can see the floodplain of the river and the very
- 10 shallow flows.
- 11 MR. LILLY: Slide 43.
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: This is a cross-section of river mile
- 13 flow .65, and you can note that second line up or the water
- 14 surface up from the bottom is the water surface at 500 cfs.
- 15 You can see the width there. It is 190 feet. You go to the
- water surface for a thousand cfs flow, that is about 350
- 17 feet. And so again the heat gain of the river is directly
- 18 proportional to the surface area. Doubling the flow does
- 19 not necessarily have the desired effect of reducing
- 20 temperatures as you are now exposing more of flow in surface
- 21 area to the heating from solar radiation and from air
- temperature.
- 23 H.O. BROWN: What is the upper flow there on the --
- 24 MR. GRINNELL: The very most top line is 1250. And the
- 25 second line down from the top is a hundred cfs -- I'm sorry,

- 1 thousand cfs.
- 2 MR. LILLY: Slide 45.
- 3 MR. GRINNELL: This is a graph of temperature profiles
- 4 for New Bullards Bar. The reason I put this up is because
- 5 in the Draft Decision there is the suggestion that using
- 6 multi-level outlet could be used to moderate temperatures.
- 7 As you can see here, there are -- there is a significant
- 8 cold pool in New Bullards Bar. There is only warming of the
- 9 reservoir at the late summer and fall at time periods when
- 10 release of that warm water would not be beneficial.
- 11 Therefore, as Fish and Game and Fish and Wildlife Service
- 12 recommended after the temperature advisory committee in 1993
- 13 convened to use the lower outlet at all times.
- 14 Essentially releases New Bullards Bar always at the
- 15 lower outlet and cold water is released at all times. There
- is no management other than using that very large cold pool
- 17 throughout the year.
- 18 MR. LILLY: Slide 46.
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: We can go past this. This is just the
- 20 portion of the Draft Decision that talks to the issue of
- 21 uses multi-level outlet.
- MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 47.
- 23 MR. GRINNELL: This is -- I like this slide because it
- 24 gives an all-in-one shot view of the river on a specific day
- and what the temperatures would look like. You can see that

- 1 out of the Colgate Powerhouse 48 and a half degree water is
- 2 being released. This is for October 16, 1977, a wet year.
- 3 The temperature, the daily average temperature for this date
- 4 in Marysville was 58.8 degrees. The temperature standard on
- 5 the Draft Decision for this date is 57 degrees. Also, the
- 6 flow in Marysville, the requirement in the Draft Decision is
- 7 600 cfs, and flow here was 760. And yet we still missed the
- 8 -- what would have been the temperature standard by 1.8
- 9 degrees. Also would not have met the standard at Daguerre
- 10 Point Dam.
- 11 MR. LILLY: Slide 48.
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: This figure shows the variability of the
- 13 river temperature with the associated changes in air
- 14 temperature. The top line with the small dots is the
- 15 average daily air temperature at Marysville. And you can
- see that the river temperature is driven by that
- 17 fluctuation.
- 18 Also note that a threefold increase in flow from about
- 19 the mid-May time period when there is also a reduction in
- 20 air temperature still does not reduce the river temperature
- 21 to below what would be the temperature standard at this
- 22 time. And also that that increase flow does not overcome
- 23 the impacted air temperature later on in that time period.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 49.
- MR. GRINNELL: This slide demonstrates the impact of

- 1 Englebright. The red line with squares on it is the Colgate
- 2 Powerhouse release temperature, which you can see is at most
- 3 times is quite cold. However, releases out of Englebright
- 4 through the Narrows Powerhouse each year in the summertime
- 5 goes about 55 degrees. This is because Englebright is a
- 6 heater. It does not have a cold pool and receives warm
- 7 inflow from the Middle and South Yuba Rivers and, therefore,
- 8 the cold releases of Colgate cannot be maintained
- 9 downstream.
- 10 MR. LILLY: Slide 50.
- 11 MR. GRINNELL: I'll just quickly go through this.
- 12 Basically we've developed flow temperature relationships
- 13 from data from the last ten years. These relationships are
- 14 for temperatures between releases at Colgate Powerhouse to
- 15 the Narrows 2 Powerhouse and from Narrows 2 down to
- 16 Marysville. And then we've taken that Marysville
- 17 temperature relationship and brought it back up to Daguerre
- 18 Point Dam in order to develop flow temperature
- 19 relationships.
- 20 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 51.
- 21 MR. GRINNELL: I do want to spend a moment on this
- 22 slide. Even though it is a lot of numbers, it demonstrates
- 23 the limited effect of using flow to moderate temperature of
- 24 the river.
- 25 Up at the top is the formula for -- MRY is daily water

- 1 temperature at Marysville. And MYR flow is the flow at
- 2 Marysville. NBB is the release temperature at Colqate
- 3 Powerhouse. Air is the average daily temperature in
- 4 Marysville.
- 5 By looking at the coefficients you can understand the
- 6 relative strengths of each one of these drivers of river
- 7 temperature. And I'll just point out one of them.
- 8 May, for instance. The coefficient for flow, which is
- 9 the B coefficient, shows that a thousand cfs increase would
- 10 only account for or impact the river temperature by reducing
- 11 it half a degree at Marysville. Whereas, a one degree
- 12 increase in the air temperature at Marysville would raise
- the river temperature by three-tenths of a degree.
- 14 So, that gives you the relative contributions of impact to
- 15 river temperature from these various entities. Also notice
- there is significant error with this prediction.
- 17 MR. LILLY: By error you are referring to the standard
- 18 deviation?
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: Yes. Standard deviation would give an
- 20 indication of the spread of the data from the prediction.
- 21 MR. LILLY: Slide 52.
- MR. GRINNELL: Again, I won't go through all the
- 23 numbers, just to note here that this is a slide of the
- 24 additional flow needed to meet the temperature requirements
- in normal wet years at various exceedance probabilities and

- 1 monthly average of daily year temperatures.
- Essentially what it is showing is that in the spring
- 3 and in the fall of normal and wet years in the Draft
- 4 Decision large quantities of water would be needed to
- 5 attempt compliance with this standard. You can see at the
- 6 99-percent confidence level for or exceedance probability
- 7 for temperature for a half million acre-feet of water would
- 8 be needed.
- 9 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 53.
- 10 MR. GRINNELL: This is Page 165 from the Draft
- 11 Decision. Items d, e talk to flow fluctuation criteria. I
- 12 won't go through it. Basically, what it is saying is that
- 13 flow that is maintained from October 15th to October 31st
- and needs to be maintained throughout the winter.
- MR. FRINK: Could you put that last slide up?
- 16 H.O. BROWN: The last slide?
- 17 MR. FRINK: I wasn't clear what he said about it.
- 18 Thank you.
- MR. LILLY: Now go to slide 54.
- 20 MR. GRINNELL: This slide shows instream flows
- 21 scheduled for normal and wet years complying with the flow
- 22 and temperature requirements in the Draft Decision. There
- are two types of additional flows needed here, depending
- 24 upon the circumstances in October 15th to October 31st time
- 25 frame.

- 1 Under the first type, if the 700 cfs shown for that
- 2 frame of additional flow is maintained through the end of
- 3 October, then according to the flow fluctuation criteria the
- 4 total, which would be 1200 cfs, would be required to be
- 5 maintained until March 31st. And, therefore, under this
- 6 scheduling over 375,000 acre-feet would be needed to be
- 7 maintained for this year type in addition to the 431,000
- 8 acre-feet of the flow standard of the Draft Decision.
- 9 If there is a possibility for reduction, then, as you
- 10 can see, 164,000 acre-feet would be needed in addition to
- 11 the flow standard in order to meet the water temperature
- 12 requirements.
- 13 MR. LILLY: Slide 55.
- MR. GRINNELL: This is for dry years, again, or
- 15 exceedance probability of multi-average daily air
- 16 temperature. The temperature standard at this time is at
- 17 Daguerre Point Dam. And as you can see, there is additional
- 18 flow required in October to meet the standard. At the
- 19 99-percent confidence level it would be over 50,000
- 20 acre-feet of water.
- 21 MR. LILLY: Slide 56.
- 22 MR. GRINNELL: Again, this is the same type one and
- 23 type two operation for the time period October 15th to
- 24 31st. Having to maintain due to flow fluctuations criteria
- 25 1200 cfs throughout the winter would result in 240,000

- 1 acre-feet of additional releases required. And if there was
- 2 reduction allowed, then there would be an additional 36,000.
- 3 Under the type two there is additional -- almost 36,000
- 4 acre-feet required in dry years. Again, dry years on the
- 5 Draft Decision are essentially critical years on the Yuba
- 6 River water year classification.
- 7 MR. LILLY: Slide 57.
- 8 MR. GRINNELL: We won't go through them all here, but
- 9 there are six examples in our testimony that show daily
- 10 operation that demonstrate that these volumes of water would
- 11 be required in order to attempt compliance with the Draft
- 12 Decision.
- 13 And what I would like to do is show two of those.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 58.
- 15 MR. GRINNELL: The first one is for the October '94
- time frame, from October 15th to the 31st. The second
- 17 column from the right is the actual flow that would be
- 18 required to meet the temperature standard. The right column
- 19 is the flow that would be required fully under the Draft
- Decision as there is a 1200 cfs cap.
- 21 As you can see, the 1200 cfs is required every day,
- 22 except that there is one day when it would match the 56
- degree temperature requirement at Daguerre. Now, remember,
- 24 because there is a two-day advance operation for scheduling
- 25 the power and actually releasing flows, that reduction is

- 1 very unlikely that that reduction would be realized as we
- 2 would have to predict meeting the temperature standard
- 3 exactly on that day.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Slide 59.
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: This is again another example for the
- 6 October time frame for 1997, which is a wet year. When
- 7 there is a temperature standard both at Marysville and at
- 8 Daguerre. And, again, with the 1200 cfs cap fo the Draft
- 9 Decision every day, except for two, there would -- that 1200
- 10 cfs could be required. Once again because of the two-day
- 11 advance operation for temperature it is highly unlikely that
- 12 these reductions would be realized. And, therefore, the
- 13 1200 cfs would be required throughout the wintertime.
- MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 60.
- 15 MR. GRINNELL: There is a problem with operating for
- temperature, and that is that there are two major
- 17 uncertainties. One is in the prediction itself for water
- 18 temperature. And the second is in the prediction of
- 19 weather. Here is just a clipping of the actual weather
- 20 forecast. It shows both the high and low for each, and
- 21 would use this information assessing what kind of capability
- 22 there would be to use weather predictions to try to predict
- operations to meet the temperature standard.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 61.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: You are past your 20 minutes, Mr. Lilly.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Why don't you just go forward to Slide 64
- and 65 and then the conclusion, 66. I think we can wrap it
- 3 it up in about two minutes.
- 4 H.O. BROWN: Thank you.
- 5 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 64.
- 6 MR. GRINNELL: I'll quickly read:
- 7 YCWA estimates of expected deficiencies
- 8 appear to be based on the assumption that
- 9 1500 cfs must continuously flow past the
- 10 Marysville gauge from October through
- 11 February to meet DFG's proposed water
- 12 temperature and flow reduction limitations.
- 13 This assumption would require the release of
- about 240,000 acre-feet of water from New
- 15 Bullards Bar Reservoir over and above the
- 16 releases required to meet DFG proposed flow
- 17 standard. It appears that the YWCA analysis
- 18 also estimates that about 30,000 acre-feet of
- 19 additional water would be required in the
- spring to meet the ramping requirements
- 21 proposed by DFG. Less water would be needed
- 22 to meet the water temperature and ramping
- 23 requirements established in this decision.
- 24 Consequently, a large part of the projected
- 25 deficiencies identified in YWCA study would

```
2
            MR. LILLY: Do you need to read the next slide?
 3
            MR. GRINNELL: No. Just to say that essentially this
 4
       is Page 109. And by looking at USGS data that YWCA could
 5
      probably meet the temperature standards in September and
 6
      October with flows less than 1200 cfs.
            I think we have shown in our testimony on temperature
      and what I have shown here that these statements are not
 8
      correct.
10
            MR. LILLY: Let's wrap it up with Slide 66.
11
           MR. GRINNELL: Just in conclusion and I will read this
12
       one:
13
                 The Yuba River Development Project has
14
                 already substantially reduced water
                 temperature compared to pre-project
15
                 conditions. Substantial amounts of water
16
17
                 would be needed to attempt compliance with
                 the Draft Decision. Even with these
18
19
                 substantial amounts of water, full compliance
                 with the Draft Decision temperature
20
21
                 requirements is beyond the capacity of Yuba
22
                 River Development Project. Our study and
23
                 analysis show that it is inappropriate to use
24
                 flow to attempt to meet a temperature
                 standard for the Lower Yuba River.
25
```

not occur. (Reading.)

1

- 1 (Reading.)
- 2 Thank you.
- 3 MR. LILLY: We are prepared to go forward with Mr.
- 4 Bratovich's summary at this time. Maybe we should start
- 5 with that, depending on your call on schedule, Mr. Brown.
- 6 H.O. BROWN: How much time do you need for Mr.
- 7 Bratovich?
- 8 MR. LILLY: What is your current estimate, please?
- 9 MR. BRATOVICH: Truncated version probably 20, 25
- 10 minutes.
- 11 H.O. BROWN: What is your revised estimate?
- 12 MR. LILLY: That was the revised estimate.
- 13 H.O. BROWN: We will give you the 20 and see how things
- 14 are going.
- We will take a break now.
- 16 (Break taken.)
- 17 H.O. BROWN: Back on the record.
- 18 MR. LILLY: Thank you, Mr. Brown.
- 19 We have, as with the other witnesses, overhead slides
- 20 for Mr. Bratovich's testimony. I put them on the table here
- 21 and have given six copies to staff.
- This will be labeled as S-YWCA-26.
- 23 For the record, Mr. Bratovich has removed several of
- the slides from the presentation. So, if we go from 2 to 4,
- 25 that is just to speed things up. I will call out the

- 1 numbers, and they are all numbered at the bottom.
- 2 Mr. Bratovich, why don't you start with Slide 1.
- 3 MR. BRATOVICH: I am going to briefly summarize our
- 4 testimony jointly prepared by our panel.
- 5 Steve Grinnell and Dr. Yung-Hsin Sun addressed
- 6 hydrologic project operations, flow temperature analyses
- 7 issues and Bill Mitchell provided much of the fish resource
- 8 information that he's collected on the river over the past
- ten years, and Dr. Michael Brian and myself conducted
- 10 additional analyses to evaluate instream proposal developed
- 11 for Yuba County Water Agency as well as comparison of that
- 12 flow proposal to historic conditions and simulations that
- 13 would be expected to result and realized flows under both
- 14 the State Board Draft Decision and the Yuba County Water
- 15 Agency proposal and, again, to some historic flow on the
- 16 temperature considerations.
- 17 I would like to add as a clarification that several of
- 18 us took the lead on various -- on specific elements and
- 19 aspects of the expert testimony that we have submitted. But
- 20 those were in initial draft phases that those individuals
- 21 took those leads. We shared those drafts. We worked
- 22 collectively and cooperatively to refine and develop our
- 23 expert testimony, which is why it has been presented as a
- 24 panel and in the fashion in which it has.
- 25 Slide 6.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 6.
- 2 MR. BRATOVICH: We developed a methodology to develop
- 3 proposed flow requirements for the Lower Yuba River. The
- 4 first step of that methodology addresses determining and
- 5 defining the amount of water available for instream flow
- 6 purposes for a water year type.
- 7 The outcome from the water availability determines the
- 8 minimum amount of water available within each water type,
- 9 using the Yuba River Index as discussed by Mr. Grinnell.
- 10 The second step was to apply a protocol --
- 11 MR. LILLY: Slide 11 now.
- 12 MR. BRATOVICH: -- to develop instream flow
- 13 requirements for defined periods of the year. The basic
- 14 concept from which we initiated this process, this protocol,
- 15 was to refine the State Board's Draft 1996 Decision, using
- 16 the new information and further evaluation of the available
- 17 data to address specific time period recommendations. But
- 18 again I would like to emphasize we started using the Draft
- 19 Decision flow recommendations.
- 20 Our protocol was for each water year type separately,
- 21 starting with wet and above normal years, to examine the
- 22 Draft Decision flow recommendations. We assessed water
- 23 availability using the water budgets developed and discussed
- using the Yuba River Index by Mr. Grinnell. We reviewed
- operational constraints. For example, the Narrows 2

- 1 release capacity.
- 2 MR. LILLY: Slide 12.
- 3 MR. BRATOVICH: And then we addressed and verified
- 4 biological benefits considering all relevant information.
- 5 That included flow habitat relationships, flow temperature
- 6 relationships, flow migration relationships, instream flow
- 7 and temperature needs of salmonids and other fish species
- 8 and carryover effects of period specific flow requirements.
- 9 You will recall that Mr. Grinnell stated that in
- 10 certain instances adhering to the State Board Draft Decision
- 11 proposed minimum instream flow requirements resulted in
- 12 depleting storage at New Bullards Bar Reservoir down to dead
- pool and subsequent inability to meet instream flow
- 14 requirements whatsoever. We examined that and determined
- 15 that such effects were occurring in developing our instream
- 16 flow proposal.
- 17 Our next element was to determine if the water budget
- 18 was exceeded. If it was not exceeded, we accepted our
- 19 proposed instream flows for that water year type and moved
- on to the next water year. If it was exceeded, we selected
- 21 the period most appropriate for initial flow reduction. We
- 22 prioritized our consideration for initial flow reduction to
- 23 accommodate specific water budgets associated with water
- 24 year types. Our prioritization to protect were first
- 25 priority to spawning and incubation periods, September 15th

- 1 through March 31st. Steelhead and spring chinook summer
- 2 rearing period, which is the summer months through mid
- 3 September and then the early spring months, April through
- 4 June.
- We repeated this protocol for the various water year
- 6 types, including below normal, dry and critical water year
- 7 types.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 13.
- 9 MR. BRATOVICH: The third step in our methodology was
- 10 to evaluate the proposed instream flow minimum flow
- 11 requirements for the ability to maintain fish resources in
- 12 good condition.
- 13 The resultant instream flow requirements, again, are
- 14 minimum instream flow requirements; in essence, flows which
- can be guaranteed associated with each of the various water
- 16 year types. For wet and above normal years, essentially, we
- 17 did adopt and accept that flow requirements that were
- 18 proposed in the State Board's Draft Decision with two
- 19 notable exceptions.
- 20 One is that we added a requirement at the Smartville
- 21 gauge for mid September to mid October of 700 cubic feet per
- 22 second to accommodate spring-run chinook salmon spawning and
- 23 early fall-run chinook spawning. And we reduced the flows
- from the Draft Decision during the month of May from
- 25 proposed 2000 cubic feet per second to 1500 cubic feet per

- 1 second.
- Wet and above normal years historically have occurred
- 3 approximately 54 percent of the time. So 54 percent of the
- 4 time this would be the operative minimum instream flow
- 5 requirement. For below normal years the change from the wet
- 6 and above normal year proposed minimum instream flow
- 7 recommendation was decreased in flows at the Smartville
- 8 gauge, again decreased from the wet and above normal
- 9 condition, but added to the Draft Decision by the Board to
- 10 550 cubic feet per second and a slight decrease during the
- 11 very latter part of April from 1000 to 900 cfs. These
- 12 reductions from the wet and above normal minimum instream
- 13 flow requirements recommendations were made to accommodate
- 14 the water budget, or to not recommend flows that exceeded
- 15 water availability.
- MR. LILLY: That was Slide 14. Now we will go to Slide
- 17 15.
- 18 MR. BRATOVICH: Again, I would like to reiterate that
- 19 those two water year types are actually three water types:
- 20 wet, above normal and below normal, are anticipated to occur
- 21 and have historically occurred approximately 74 percent of
- 22 the time. So they are proposed minimum instream flow
- requirements approximately 74 percent of the time.
- 24 Dry years have historically occurred approximately 11
- 25 percent of the time. Critical years have historically

- occurred approximately 15 percent of the time as Mr.
- 2 Grinnell explained.
- 3 The minimum instream flow requirements were adjusted
- 4 accordingly to accommodate the water budget and water
- 5 availability by the various incremental steps according to
- 6 the protocol as indicated here.
- 7 MR. LILLY: Now go forward to Slide 24.
- 8 MR. BRATOVICH: California Department of Fish and
- 9 Game's Code 5937 requires owners and operators of dams to
- 10 provide sufficient flow to maintain fishery resources in
- 11 good condition. Two definitions of which we are aware have
- 12 previously been developed of good condition within the
- 13 context of instream flows.
- 14 One is in the Mono Lake/Mono Basin hearings. The other
- 15 was much more recent, in the Putah Creek Council versus
- 16 Solano Irrigation District, where both -- in both instances
- 17 good condition was defined. In the latter good condition
- 18 was defined at three levels. The individual level, the
- 19 individual organism level, population level and community
- level.
- 21 We adopted the three-level approach to find good
- 22 condition for the Lower Yuba River fishery sources.
- However, because neither of these previous definitions
- 24 addressed anadromous salmonids, we also further greatly
- 25 expanded upon the population level characterization and

- 1 definition of good condition. We relied very heavily upon
- 2 National Marine Fishery Service published documents,
- 3 including the proposed ESA 4(d) rules of Federal Register
- 4 Volume 64, Number 250, dated December 30, 1999, for
- 5 spring-run chinook salmon and steelhead; and the NMFS
- 6 referenced document utilized in that publication, entitled
- 7 McEhlany, et al., 1999, a draft document Viable Salmonid
- 8 Populations and the Recovery of Evolutionary Least
- 9 Significant Units.
- 10 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 29.
- 11 MR. BRATOVICH: We have skipped over an extensive
- 12 detailed discussion of those definitions, and I will go to
- 13 the conclusions regarding the status of the Lower Yuba River
- 14 fish resources.
- 15 The Lower Yuba River, as indicated by the last ten
- 16 years of data and the spawning stock estimation figures, as
- 17 well as other information indicates, that the fishery
- 18 resources of the Lower Yuba River are in general in good
- 19 condition, including fall-run chinook salmon for numerous
- 20 reasons:
- 21 The health of the individual fishes, specifically as
- 22 observed by Bill Mitchell in his ten years of study. Lack
- of lesions, deformities, parasites and disease, good growth
- 24 rates. Growth rates high for the region as part of the
- 25 definition. The run size of adult chinook salmon has

- 1 remained stable and, in fact, has increased in recent years,
- 2 relative to the run size prior to the project. Salmonid
- 3 productivity has maintained and probably has increased
- 4 despite out-of-basin and ocean factors that have affected
- 5 runs elsewhere, lead to the listing of particularly
- 6 spring-run and steelhead.
- The chinook salmon population is sustained, and is
- 8 believed to be sustained largely by natural production.
- 9 Multiple age classes of juvenile steelhead utilized the
- 10 river. The relative abundance and condition of the juvenile
- 11 steelhead is good, particularly above Daguerre Point Dam.
- 12 Fish populations have not exhibited long-term declines since
- 13 the project began operations. And a diverse assemblage of
- 14 healthy, self-sustaining resident native and introduced fish
- 15 populations persist, as indicated by the work done both in
- 16 1991, published in '91 in the Fish and Game plan regarding
- 17 fish communities, and the more recent information provided
- 18 by Mr. Mitchell.
- 19 I must note, however, that spring-run` chinook salmon
- 20 and possibly steelhead populations do not meet some of these
- 21 criteria defining good condition, primarily as a result of
- 22 the run sizes. The run sizes, as we know them with the
- 23 difficulties that have been mentioned regarding estimation
- of steelhead in the Lower Yuba River being somewhat
- uncertain, but not meeting many of the criteria as we have

- defined it and submitted in our written testimony.
- 2 However, it must be noted that since operation of the
- 3 project over the past 30 years that the instream flows and
- 4 the instream temperatures have been improved and have
- 5 contributed to the recovery of both of these two species.
- 6 MR. LILLY: Excuse me, Mr. Bratovich, when you say
- 7 "project," what project are you referring to?
- 8 MR. BRATOVICH: The Yuba River Development Project.
- 9 MR. LILLY: So you are referring to the flows on the
- 10 Lower Yuba River?
- 11 MR. BRATOVICH: Yes, sir.
- 12 MR. LILLY: Go forward to Slide 30 now, please.
- 13 MR. BRATOVICH: Having gone through this process rather
- 14 quickly, we evaluated our proposed flow regime and made
- 15 comparisons to historic flows and temperatures that have
- occurred and compared -- which have led to determination of
- 17 good condition of the resources of the Lower Yuba River,
- 18 particularly fall-run chinook salmon.
- 19 MR. LILLY: I know you're trying to get through this
- 20 quickly, Mr. Bratovich, but I just want you to clarify, when
- 21 you said you went through this process quickly, you mean
- your summary today, not the technical work developing the
- 23 recommendations; is that correct?
- MR. BRATOVICH: Yes, sir.
- 25 MR. LILLY: Thank you for the clarification.

- 1 MR. BRATOVICH: Before I get into describing the
- 2 evaluation itself, two points that need to be made regarding
- 3 my brief summary today.
- 4 The first point is that to address this issue that the
- 5 flows realized under our Yuba County Water Agency's proposed
- flow regime or the State Board Draft Decision, typically
- 7 exceed the minimum flow requirements. There has been some
- 8 misconception in the past by parties that instream flow
- 9 requirement is what will be operated to, and that is not
- 10 necessarily so. At least it is not necessarily so a vast
- 11 majority of the time, and that will be demonstrated in our
- 12 evaluation forthcoming.
- 13 Also, the slides I am about to show represent full
- development level demands, rather than present level
- demands.
- MR. LILLY: Go to Slide 31.
- 17 MR. BRATOVICH: Slide 31 is a depiction of anticipated
- 18 flows that will occur at the Marysville gauge in the Lower
- 19 Yuba River under -- well, under two scenarios as well as
- 20 historic flows that occurred at the Marysville gauge. This
- 21 graph merits some detailed explanation.
- 22 What is depicted here is simulations that were
- 23 conducted by operating two of the proposed mean instream
- 24 flow requirements for two scenarios. The State Water
- 25 Resources Control Board Draft Decision flows represented by

- 1 a triangle on this figure, and the Yuba County Water Agency
- 2 flow requirement represented by a box on this figure. And I
- 3 will say that those represent the averages.
- 4 The individual monthly data points are represented by
- 5 the X's for each of these scenarios. In addition, the flow
- 6 under historic records since construction -- completion of
- 7 the Yuba River Development Project in 1970 through 1999 are
- 8 also depicted. For example, during the month of May there
- 9 are three vertical lines, one representing each scenario.
- 10 The historic flows that have occurred during the period
- 11 1970 through 1999, the simulated flows expected to occur
- 12 utilizing the simulation period 1922 through 1992 under the
- 13 Draft Decision, and the simulated flows expected to occur
- 14 for the same hydrologic period of record under
- implementation of Yuba County Water Agency's proposed
- 16 minimum instream flow requirements.
- 17 This illustrates the point I made that flows that
- 18 actually would occur oftentimes exceed and sometimes
- 19 significantly exceed the proposed minimum in instream flow
- 20 requirements. For example, under Yuba County Water Agency
- 21 proposed minimum instream flow requirements, the highest
- 22 proposed flow for wet and above normal conditions is 1500
- 23 cfs during the month of May. Well, clearly flows under that
- 24 proposal will exceed 1500 cfs frequently. In fact, flows,
- 25 average flows, including low flows will exceed 1500 cfs from

- 1 December through June. Simulations for all months are
- 2 presented in Exhibit S-YWCA-19.
- 3 MR. LILLY: Slide 32.
- 4 MR. BRATOVICH: I would like to briefly address some
- 5 major points and comparisons regarding these flows and
- 6 temperatures at this point, particularly flows realized
- 7 under these three scenarios. These word statements depicted
- 8 on the slide represent major point conclusions, comparing
- 9 Yuba County Water Agency's flows realized under their
- 10 proposed minimum instream flow requirements relative to the
- 11 historic flows that have occurred from 1970 through 1999.
- 12 In general, for the period encompassing October through
- 13 March which represents the primary spawning and incubation
- 14 period.
- 15 The flows realized under Yuba County Water Agency's
- 16 proposed minimum instream flow requirements would more
- 17 frequently provide flows within the range that maximizes
- 18 habitat availability for chinook salmon spawning. And
- 19 during the month of March in particular it would provide
- 20 somewhat higher flows in the drier years.
- 21 I would like to show a couple examples for that entire
- 22 period.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 33.
- 24 MR. BRATOVICH: First example is for the month of
- November for a full development level flow at Marysville

- 1 under historic, simulated flows for the Yuba County Water
- 2 Agency proposed minimum instream flow requirements and
- 3 simulated flows under the State Board's 1996 Draft
- 4 Decision.
- 5 This is an exceedance plot. An exceedance is a
- 6 cumulative probability distribution function. The matter in
- 7 which you interpret an exceedance plot can be one of two
- 8 ways. You can look at a specific flow and estimate how much
- 9 of the time that flow would occur. For example, an easy
- 10 interpretation is a flow of 1000 cfs under both the State
- 11 Board decision and the Yuba County Water Agency proposed
- 12 minimum instream flow requirement, requirements would occur
- 13 approximately 20 percent of the time. Flows of a thousand
- or higher would occur approximately 20 percent of the time.
- 15 The other way to look at it is what percent of time
- 16 would a specific flow occur. You can go to any point on the
- 17 graph and say what flows would occur 40 percent of the time
- 18 or less, and that would be flows approaching 1400 cubic
- 19 feet per second in this example under historic flow regime.
- 20 November is a primary fall-run chinook salmon spawning
- 21 month, and it serves as a good example. The curve depicting
- 22 historic flows is higher than flows that would be expected
- 23 to occur under either the State Board Draft Decision flow or
- 24 the Yuba County Water Agency proposed minimum instream flow
- 25 requirements.

- 1 Nonetheless, flows at Marysville gauge would be
- 2 provided by the Yuba County Water Agency minimum instream
- 3 flow requirement for spawning habitat that maximized
- 4 weighted usable area for spawning, approximately 75 percent
- 5 of the time. The remainder of the time those flows would be
- 6 higher than those flows which maximized spawning habitat
- 7 availability for spawning.
- 8 MR. LILLY: Slide 34.
- 9 MR. BRATOVICH: For the period encompassing April
- 10 through June, the broad general points comparing Yuba County
- 11 Water Agency's flows realized under their proposed minimum
- 12 instream flow requirement relative to historic flows are as
- 13 follows:
- 14 During April flows would be equal to or higher than
- 15 historic flows below 1000 cfs flow level. May flows would
- typically be substantially higher than historic flows below
- 17 a relatively high flow value, 5000 cfs, including the driest
- 18 years.
- 19 High flows will continue to occur in June and below a
- thousand cfs, June flows generally would be equivalent or
- 21 higher most of the time.
- 22 MR. LILLY: Slide 35.
- 23 MR. BRATOVICH: As an example, I would like to look at
- 24 some greater detail during the month of May, flows realized
- 25 under the Yuba County Water Agency proposed minimum instream

- 1 flow requirement, the State Board Draft Decision and
- 2 historic flow levels. As can be seen from this exceedance
- 3 figure that flows under either the Draft Decision or the
- 4 Yuba County Water Agency's flow proposal generally would be
- 5 higher than the historic flows would occur. Actually the
- 6 Yuba County Water Agency flows that would be realized would
- 7 be higher than historic flows approximately 85 percent of
- 8 the time.
- 9 In addition, the flows would be higher than those
- 10 extremely low flow values that were experienced during the
- 11 driest year, as Mr. Grinnell indicated, would result from
- 12 depleting storage in New Bullards Bar Reservoir down to dead
- 13 pool and inability to meet the instream flow requirement in
- 14 the driest year.
- 15 What is interesting, particularly for this exceedance
- 16 plot during the month of May, is that under both the State
- 17 Board Draft Decision proposed instream inflow regime and the
- 18 Yuba County Water Agency minimum instream flow regime flows
- of 2000 cubic feet per second would be exceeded
- 20 approximately 50 percent of the time. As those drier years,
- 21 the flows that would be realized are essential in accordance
- 22 with proposed minimum instream flow requirements.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 36.
- 24 MR. BRATOVICH: For the period encompassing the summer
- 25 months July through September in general, relative to

- 1 historic flows, flows that would be realized under
- 2 implementation of the Yuba County Water Agency proposed
- 3 minimum instream flow requirement would be higher than the
- 4 historic flows in the very driest years, but lower in the
- 5 wetter years. As an example --
- 6 MR. LILLY: Slide 37.
- 7 MR. BRATOVICH: We'll look at Slide 37, which depicts
- 8 slow exceedance during the month of September, again for all
- 9 three conditions. Historic flows, simulated Yuba County
- 10 Water Agency flows and simulated State Board Draft Decision
- 11 flows. And again, the curve depicting historic flows is
- 12 different from the other two curves. The reason for this,
- as I understand, is since the early 1980s Yuba River
- 14 Development Project has been operated for multiple purposes,
- whereas prior to that it was operated primarily for
- 16 hydroelectric generation purposes.
- 17 It is anticipated and it is my understanding that it
- 18 will be operated in the future still for multiple purposes.
- 19 Again, very similar flows would be realized under
- 20 implementation of either the State Board Draft Decision
- 21 flows or the Yuba County Water Agency minimum instream flow
- 22 requirements with the exception of the very driest years and
- 23 particularly avoiding the very low flows and no flows that
- 24 could be realized under implementation of the State Board
- 25 Draft Decision flow regime.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Slide 38.
- 2 MR. BRATOVICH: This represents the flow exceedance
- 3 probability that occur above Daguerre Point Dam rather than
- 4 at Marysville or below Daguerre Point Dam. And I point this
- 5 out to illustrate that during the month of September flows
- 6 under either the State Board Draft Decision or the Yuba
- 7 County Water Agency proposed flow regime would be
- 8 approaching or exceeding approximately a thousand cfs
- 9 roughly 50 percent of the time.
- 10 The remainder of the time flows would be in accordance
- 11 with the proposed minimum instream flow requirements, again
- 12 with the exception of the extremely low flow that would be
- 13 anticipated to occur under implementation of the State Board
- 14 Draft Decision.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 39.
- MR. BRATOVICH: We also looked at anticipated
- 17 temperatures that occur utilizing the at flow temperature
- 18 relationships developed by Mr. Grinnell's team. And I would
- 19 like to start by --
- MR. LILLY: Slide 40.
- 21 MR. BRATOVICH: -- reiterating that construction and
- 22 operation of the Yuba River Development Project has resulted
- 23 in lower flows than occurred historically. On Slide 40 --
- 24 MR. LILLY: You mean lower temperatures; you said lower
- 25 flows.

- 1 MR. BRATOVICH: Did I say flows? Please excuse me, I
- 2 meant temperatures.
- 3 Three scenarios are depicted: Historic temperatures
- 4 that were reported and occurred from 1965 to 1968,
- 5 historic for pre-New Bullards Bar Project period; flows,
- 6 excuse me, temperatures from 1989 trough 1999 that were
- 7 recorded which represent a post-project period; and the
- 8 period that represented a post-project period that was
- 9 considered previously, prior to development of this new
- 10 information, from 1988 to 1999 represented by the 1974
- 11 through 1977 period.
- 12 In general, all three scenarios depict a very similar
- pattern, as one would expect, of declining temperatures from
- 14 the fall through the winter months and increasing
- 15 temperatures in the late spring and into the summer.
- Distinct differences, however, do occur. Those distinct
- 17 differences are represented by the preproject temperatures
- 18 of average temperatures during the month of October that
- 19 exceeded 66 degrees, during the month of October. And the
- 20 particularly high water temperatures that occurred during
- 21 the summer months. In fact, during the month of August
- 22 under preproject conditions exceeding 75 degrees Fahrenheit.
- 23 What is notable is that for the post-New Bullards Bar
- 24 period represented from 1989 to 1999 a temperature decrease
- of over ten degrees has been realized on the average during

- 1 the month of August.
- 2 MR. LILLY: Slide 41.
- 3 MR. BRATOVICH: Comparisons were made between the
- 4 temperatures that could be expected to occur under
- 5 implementation of Yuba County Water Agency's proposed
- 6 minimum instream flow requirement regime and the State Board
- 7 Draft Decision regime, again, under full development level
- 8 demands. In general, essentially equivalent water
- 9 temperatures at Daguerre Point Dam and Marysville, under
- 10 both proposals would occur from the October through June
- 11 period. By that I mean that the proposals are equivalent at
- 12 both locations, but some differences in expected mean
- 13 monthly values do occur between those two locations.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 42.
- MR. BRATOVICH: Again, this is an exceedance
- 16 probability distribution function plot. This time the
- 17 temperature above the Daguerre Point Dam for the month of
- 18 October under full development level demands for both the
- 19 State Board Draft Decision scenario and the Yuba County
- 20 Water Agency proposed minimum instream flow requirement
- 21 scenario.
- 22 Expected mean monthly temperatures that would occur
- 23 under both these scenarios are very similar at locations
- 24 above Daguerre Point Dam. Simulated mean monthly
- 25 temperatures would remain at or below 60 degrees

- 1 approximately 85 percent of the time.
- 2 Simulations for all months are presented in our written
- 3 testimony.
- 4 MR. LILLY: Now go to Slide 43.
- 5 MR. BRATOVICH: For that period I would like to point
- out, however, that for the period extending from November
- 7 through March temperatures expected to occur on a mean
- 8 monthly basis above Daguerre Point Dam would remain at or
- 9 below 56 degrees.
- 10 I would like to -- this next slide, 43, depicts
- 11 expected mean monthly temperatures that would occur at the
- 12 Marysville gauge during the month of October. And again, it
- is roughly temperatures at or below 60 degrees would be
- 14 expected to occur approximately 85 percent of the time. But
- 15 by contrast to temperatures above Daguerre Point Dam they do
- 16 not decrease to quite as low levels.
- 17 I would like to note, that although not depicted here
- in my brief summary, that mean monthly water temperatures
- 19 expected to occur at Marysville would be at or below
- 20 approximately 57 degrees in all years of the December month
- 21 period.
- MR. LILLY: Slide 44.
- 23 MR. BRATOVICH: Representing the late spring period,
- 24 the month of June at the Marysville gauge, again for full
- 25 development level demand for the two scenarios indicate that

- 1 water temperatures expected to occur are very similar under
- 2 both the State Board and the Yuba County Water Agency
- 3 proposed minimum instream flow requirements. Again,
- 4 simulations were performed for every month and are presented
- 5 in our written testimony.
- 6 During April and May simulated mean monthly water
- 7 temperatures at Marysville would be at or below
- 8 approximately 58.5 degrees Fahrenheit under both proposals.
- 9 In June the simulated mean monthly flows would be below
- 10 approximately 63.5 degrees under both proposals in all
- 11 years. Above Daguerre Point Dam mean June water
- 12 temperatures, although not presented here, would be 59 and a
- 13 half degrees or less in all years under both flow proposals.
- MR. LILLY: Those are in your report?
- MR. BRATOVICH: Yes, sir.
- 16 MR. LILLY: Now to Slide 45.
- MR. BRATOVICH: Slide 45 presents exceedance
- 18 probability temperature distribution plot for the Marysville
- 19 gauge for the month of August for both scenarios. Again,
- 20 simulations for all months are included in our written
- 21 testimony.
- 22 And the results of this exceedance simulation for the
- 23 month of August indicate that flows -- temperatures would be
- 24 at or below 65 degrees the vast majority of time,
- 25 approximately 85 percent of the time.

- 1 MR. LILLY: Finally, if you can go to your conclusions
- 2 in Slide 46.
- 3 MR. BRATOVICH: Our overall conclusions are that the
- 4 fishery resources that are currently in good condition will
- 5 remain in good condition by Yuba County Water Agency's
- 6 proposed minimum instream flow requirements and the flows
- 7 realized thereunder; that operation of these flow
- 8 requirements would continue to contribute to the recovery of
- 9 spring-run chinook salmon and steelhead populations and that
- 10 it cannot be demonstrated that the State Board Draft
- 11 Decision proposed minimum instream flow requirements and
- 12 implementation thereof would result in better in-river
- 13 conditions for fish in the lower Yuba River.
- 14 MR. LILLY: Does that complete you whirlwind summary,
- 15 Mr. Bratovich?
- 16 MR. BRATOVICH: Yes.
- 17 MR. LILLY: Mr. Brown, now our panel of all six experts
- is available for cross-examination.
- 19 H.O. BROWN: Does that complete your direct for these
- 20 four individuals, Mr. Lilly, and then you have direct for
- 21 two more later on?
- 22 MR. LILLY: Yes. Actually, this is the summary of the
- 23 testimony for six individuals who are here. I believe the
- 24 sixth one is coming forward. The only two remaining
- witnesses are Dr. Lon House and Dr. Mr. Donn Wilson whose

- 1 testimony will be on somewhat different topics, both quite
- 2 short. So we thought it best to have this panel go forward
- 3 with cross-examination first.
- 4 H.O. BROWN: All right.
- 5 Mr. Edmondson is not here.
- 6 Mr. Gee, you are first up.
- 7 MR. GEE: If I may, I wish to defer my
- 8 cross-examination for tomorrow morning. Mr. Baiocchi and
- 9 Mr. Sanders have both expressed desire to proceed before me
- 10 with cross-examination today.
- 11 H.O. BROWN: So you would like to start yours in the
- morning?
- MR. GEE: If I may.
- 14 H.O. BROWN: All right.
- Mr. Baiocchi, are you ready?
- MR. BAIOCCHI: I will try. Could I sit, I have back
- 17 problems?
- 18 H.O. BROWN: Sure.
- 19 ---00---
- 20 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF YUBA COUNTY WATER AGENCY
- 21 BY CALIFORNIA SPORTFISHING PROTECTION ALLIANCE
- 22 BY MR. BAIOCCHI
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Good afternoon, gentlemen. How are
- 24 you?
- Let's start off with Mr. Mitchell. Okay. I have some

- 1 basic questions, very simple questions.
- 2 Did you submit written testimony to the Board which was
- 3 signed by you?
- 4 MR. MITCHELL: Yes, I did.
- 5 MR. BAIOCCHI: It was signed by you?
- 6 MR. MITCHELL: I will have to ask Alan to help me here.
- 7 I did basically submit my testimony.
- 8 MR. LILLY: It was not signed. There is no requirement
- 9 that it be signed.
- 10 MR. MITCHELL: I am sorry.
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: Is Exhibit S-YCWA-19 your testimony,
- which is this document right here?
- MR. MITCHELL: Yes, it is. I contributed to that
- 14 document.
- 15 MR. BAIOCCHI: Isn't said exhibit, that exhibit, I call
- it said exhibit, a report and not your written testimony?
- MR. MITCHELL: No. This represents our written
- 18 testimony.
- 19 MR. BAIOCCHI: Would you please go to the Table of
- 20 Contents of that document, on the Table of Contents at 1.3
- on page, I guess, Page 1, I, Table of Contents.
- 22 MR. MITCHELL: Got it.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: At 1.3, could you please state what
- that says, so noted on Page 1-4?
- I want you to stay with the Table of Contents.

- 1 May I, Mr. Brown, indicate what is so stated rather
- than the witness? He can't find his way there.
- 3 H.O. BROWN: What is the problem, Mr. Baiocchi?
- 4 MR. BAIOCCHI: I want the witness to so state into the
- 5 record what is noted on the Table of Contents.
- 6 H.O. BROWN: You are on --
- 7 MR. BAIOCCHI: At 1.3.
- 8 H.O. BROWN: -- Exhibit 19?
- 9 MR. BAIOCCHI: Yes, sir.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: The question is on table?
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: 1.3 under Table of Contents.
- 12 H.O. BROWN: 1.3. The purpose and intended use?
- 13 MR. BAIOCCHI: The purpose and intended use of this
- 14 report.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: What is your question?
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Well, the question is he stated that
- 17 this is his testimony, but, in fact, it is a report. That
- is the point I am trying to make.
- 19 MR. LILLY: Excuse me, Mr. Brown, rather than arguing,
- 20 I suggest Mr. Baiocchi can just say, "What does this say
- 21 here," and Mr. Mitchell can read it. The document speaks
- 22 for itself. If he wants to make his point, he should ask
- 23 what the text of the document says.
- 24 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Baiocchi.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: I did ask what was stated.

- 1 H.O. BROWN: Wait a minute. Questions and answers are
- 2 directed toward me.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: Okay, yes, sir.
- 4 What I was attempting to do was have the witness so
- 5 state into the record what was stated under the Table of
- 6 Contents under 1.3.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Mitchell, do you understand the
- 8 request?
- 9 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. It says "Purpose and intended use
- 10 of this report."
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Mitchell, that doesn't say the
- 12 intent of this testimony, right?
- 13 MR. MITCHELL: Not specifically here. But it is the
- 14 intent to provide testimony. This report was intended to
- 15 provide testimony for this hearing.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: I disagree with you, but we'll move on.
- 17 At what pages in your alleged testimony, what page did
- 18 you make your testimony on? I need to know what pages you
- 19 said what, where.
- 20 MR. MITCHELL: I was the lead author for Section 3.2.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: 3.2?
- 22 MR. MITCHELL: Beginning with the Subsection 3.2.3 on
- 23 historic population trends in anadromous fishes.
- 24 MR. BAIOCCHI: Trying to keep up with you here. Okay.
- MR. MITCHELL: My testimony would continue through the

- 1 section entitled or labeled 3.2.4.2 and ending with --
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: 3. --
- 3 MR. MITCHELL: -- .2.4.2, ending with fish community on
- 4 Page 321.
- 5 MR. BAIOCCHI: For what specific company or firm do you
- 6 work?
- 7 MR. MITCHELL: I'm employed by Jones & Stokes.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: Is Phil Dunn your supervisor?
- 9 MR. MITCHELL: Yes, he is.
- 10 MR. BAIOCCHI: Did Phil Dunn review this report before
- it was submitted?
- MR. MITCHELL: I believe he did.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 14 How many John Does from your firm helped you with your
- 15 testimony and said exhibit?
- MR. LILLY: I object. The term "John Does" is vague
- 17 and ambiguous.
- 18 H.O. BROWN: Restate the question.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: How many staff members from the firm of
- 20 Jones & Stokes helped you with your testimony in said
- 21 exhibit?
- MR. MITCHELL: None. I was the only author to it.
- 23 MR. BAIOCCHI: But you indicated that Phil Dunn did
- look at it?
- MR. MITCHELL: That's correct. He reviewed it and we

- discussed it, and it was submitted to SWRI for compilation
- 2 in this testimony.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: Did Phil Dunn make any changes, any
- 4 corrections?
- 5 MR. MITCHELL: No, he did not.
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: Did any attorney hired and working for
- 7 Yuba County Water Agency amend, correct or make any changes
- 8 in your testimony before it was submitted to the State Water
- 9 Resources Control Board?
- 10 MR. MITCHELL: As I said, I prepared a draft testimony
- and sent it to SWRI for compilation into this Exhibit 19.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: It was sent to --
- MR. MITCHELL: SWRI, Surface Water Resources,
- 14 Incorporated.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you very much.
- Mr. Mitchell, do you have a duty and a responsibility
- 17 under state and federal statutes to protect threatened
- 18 spring-run chinook salmon, threatened steelhead, fall-run
- 19 and late fall-run chinook salmon of the Yuba River?
- 20 MR. LILY: Mr. Brown, I know that you allow questions
- 21 regarding legal conclusions; and, obviously, that is fine.
- 22 But I just note that his is asking for a legal conclusion,
- 23 so I think the answer is only to the extent Mr. Mitchell
- 24 may have knowledge of these particular legal requirements.
- 25 MR. BAIOCCHI: I am not asking for --

- 1 H.O. BROWN: Wait a minute.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: I am sorry.
- 3 H.O. BROWN: Your point is well taken, Mr. Lilly.
- 4 Are you asking a legal conclusion or an opinion?
- 5 MR. BAIOCCHI: I am asking a very simple question.
- 6 Does he have the duty and responsibility? Yes or no.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: If you know the answer, go ahead and
- 8 answer it, Mr. Mitchell.
- 9 MR. MITCHELL: I'd rather not, I don't think I
- 10 understand the legal implications of that.
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: I can provide some foundation for that.
- 12 I plan on asking other witnesses. The foundation is this:
- 13 We have biologists that work for the U.S. Fish and Wildlife
- 14 Service. We have biologists that work for the Department of
- 15 Fish and Game.
- 16 H.O. BROWN: Ask a question. If you are going to
- 17 provide a foundation, ask the witness the foundation
- 18 questions, not me, Mr. Baiocchi.
- 19 MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Mitchell, do you work for the U.S.
- 20 Fish and Wildlife Service?
- MR. MITCHELL: No.
- 22 MR. BAIOCCHI: Do you work for Department of Fish and
- 23 Game?
- MR. MITCHELL: No.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Do you work for NMFS?

- 1 MR. MITCHELL: No.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: So, consequently, if you did work for
- 3 them, then you would have a duty and responsibility to
- 4 protect those species of fish, wouldn't you?
- 5 MR. LILLY: Same comment as before, calls for a legal
- 6 conclusion.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: Yes, it does, Mr. Baiocchi.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: I don't -- well, okay.
- 9 If we go to -- we go to a legal conclusion, Mr.
- 10 Bratovich in his presentation was pointing out to all of us
- 11 about the California Fish and Game Code 5937. He was making
- 12 a legal determination based on his presentation. So I don't
- see what is so wrong with this.
- 14 H.O. BROWN: You ask the question. If you object, let
- 15 me know and I will either sustain it or overrule. We will
- do it this way.
- 17 Ask the question again, Mr. Baiocchi. And, Counselor,
- 18 you can act accordingly and then I will act accordingly.
- 19 MR. BAIOCCHI: Let's save time. Forget it. Thank
- 20 you. We'll forget it. I know the answer and so does
- 21 everybody else. We'll just forget it. Thank you.
- Mr. Bratovich, Mr. Mitchell indicated that he submitted
- 23 to you his draft report. Is that correct?
- MR. BRATOVICH: That's correct.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: The question is: Did any attorney hired

- 1 and working for Yuba County Water Agency amend, correct or
- 2 make any changes in Mr. Mitchell's testimony before it was
- 3 submitted to the Board?
- 4 MR. BRATOVICH: No, sir. But the attorneys working for
- 5 Yuba County Water Agency were provided preliminary draft
- 6 copies and did ask technical clarification questions on
- 7 those preliminary drafts.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: Were there amendments or changes based
- 9 on recommendations by the attorneys?
- 10 MR. BRATOVICH: Of technical substance, no.
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: Any changes at all, regardless of
- 12 whether it was technical or what?
- MR. BRATOVICH: There were some grammatical,
- 14 editorial-type changes, yes.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- Now I want to get to -- made a presentation overhead.
- 17 To start off with, you have been studying the river for a
- 18 number of years, right, as I recall?
- 19 MR. MITCHELL: Yes.
- 20 MR. BAIOCCHI: Do steelhead, threatened steelhead, Yuba
- 21 River threatened steelhead, do they exist in the river all
- 22 year long?
- 23 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. The juveniles will rear there for
- 24 at least a year.
- 25 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.

- 1 With respect to spring-run chinook salmon, do they
- 2 exist in the river system for a year or more?
- 3 MR. MITCHELL: Spring-run have been detected ascending
- 4 the ladders at Daguerre Point Dam in the spring and holding
- 5 over somewhere upstream of Daguerre Point Dam during the
- 6 summer and spawning in the fall. I would say that juveniles
- 7 are also present through at least the spring migration
- 8 period. So in effect all lifestages would occur at some
- 9 time during the year.
- 10 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you very much.
- 11 Shall we go to Page 2 of whatever the exhibit is. I
- don't know what the exhibit number is.
- 13 MR. MONA: I think it is Yuba County Water Agency
- 14 Number 24.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: 24. Would it be all right if I just
- 16 called it 24?
- 17 MR. FRINK: For this series of questions, fine.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you very much.
- 19 Let's go back to Page 1. Like '92 on the left-hand
- 20 side, the dates 12-15. Does that mean two days or does that
- 21 mean every day from October 12 to December 15th, 1992?
- 22 MR. MITCHELL: As I stated in my testimony, those were
- 23 weekly surveys. Each week we were on the river for three
- 24 days. This represents approximately nine weeks of work per
- 25 year, times three is 27 days. That would be a typical

- 1 period of time, 27 to 30 days.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: So, using the 1992 date base, you were
- 3 not on the river from the 16th of December or prior to
- 4 October 12th, right?
- 5 MR. MITCHELL: Which date are you referring to?
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: Well, I am going to '92, left-hand side
- 7 where it says "Salmon spawning escapement survey." It is
- 8 October 12th, 1992; October 12th, December 15th.
- 9 MR. MITCHELL: Please ask your question again.
- 10 MR. BAIOCCHI: You indicated you were on the river 12
- 11 days, right?
- 12 MR. MITCHELL: That would be approximately, yes.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: So you weren't on the river the
- 14 remaining days of the year which is 300 and whatever it
- 15 might be, 338?
- MR. MITCHELL: That's correct. As this indicates, we
- 17 were on the river between October 12th and December 15th,
- 18 1992.
- 19 MR. BAIOCCHI: In September, it is my understanding
- 20 that spring-run spawn in September, they commence their
- 21 spawning. You weren't on the river in September for that
- 22 year?
- MR. MITCHELL: Yes, we were. We were there on
- 24 September 12th doing salmon redd surveys. That was I
- 25 believe an aerial redd survey. I am sorry. That was a boat

- 1 survey to look for redds as early as September 15, which
- 2 you will see down in the second bullet item.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 4 Now, have you done any studies on micro -- macro
- 5 invertebrate species and their habitat in the river?
- 6 MR. MITCHELL: No studies, per se, on the Lower Yuba
- 7 River, no.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: Do you believe that they are needed?
- 9 That is an open question.
- 10 MR. MITCHELL: I don't believe -- I believe it is an
- 11 important aspect of the evaluations that could be done, to
- 12 look at food supplies for fish. From the evidence we have
- and with regard to growth rates, we believe that food is in
- 14 good supply for fish.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Let me ask you this question: Do
- threatened steelhead, Yuba River threatened steelhead, do
- they need cold water to exist all year long?
- 18 MR. MITCHELL: There are specific ranges for different
- 19 lifestages and those have been -- there is a number of
- 20 studies that have identified those ranges.
- 21 MR. BAIOCCHI: Do spring-run threatened, Yuba River
- 22 spring-run chinook salmon need cold water to survive?
- 23 MR. MITCHELL: Again, cold water is a very qualitative
- 24 term, and I would rather answer by saying that they do
- 25 require specific ranges of temperatures for good survival

- 1 growth and reproduction.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: Do cold water macro invertebrate species
- 3 need cold water to survive?
- 4 MR. MITCHELL: Again, the specific requirements of the
- 5 invertebrates would need to be identified before I can
- 6 answer that question.
- 7 MR. BAIOCCHI: Go to Page 2, please, of Number 24.
- 8 Now, on the left-hand side anadromous species. I made
- 9 comments on this. And so, what other species of salmon that
- 10 the Lower Yuba River sustain?
- 11 MR. MITCHELL: When you say species, chinook salmon is
- 12 a single species.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: What races --
- 14 MR. MITCHELL: I believe what you are referring to are
- 15 population units that are designated as races.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: What races, please?
- 17 MR. MITCHELL: We basically have evidence for fall-run,
- 18 which is the dominant species and we do have evidence for
- 19 spring-run chinook salmon.
- 20 MR. BAIOCCHI: What about late full-run?
- 21 MR. MITCHELL: The late full-run, as we can detect, is
- 22 not well-defined, at least from our observations. There is
- 23 no distinct run that we have been able to detect.
- Therefore, I cannot make a conclusion on late fall.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.

- 1 Let's go to Page 5 of Exhibit 24. Now, you have a
- 2 chart and you have a 1992 to 1999 average of 15,119; is that
- 3 correct?
- 4 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. That would start in 1972.
- 5 MR. BAIOCCHI: From 1972 to 1999. Now, how many years
- 6 below the average do you have? How many years below the
- 7 average that that number was never attained, commencing with
- 8 the year 1972? An example, 1972 is one year where that was
- 9 not attained, the 15,119 average?
- 10 MR. MITCHELL: That's correct.
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: If we start counting the years and
- 12 excluding the one year we have no data, 1990, how many years
- were those levels below the average?
- MR. MITCHELL: Eighteen years.
- 15 MR. BAIOCCHI: Okay. And how many years were above the
- 16 average?
- 17 MR. MITCHELL: Nine years.
- 18 MR. BAIOCCHI: Nine years, correct.
- 19 So, wouldn't it be true that in the year 1982 and the
- 20 year 1998 and the year 1973 that those years -- those years
- 21 provided you with a larger average than you really had in
- those other years that were very low, right?
- 23 MR. MITCHELL: The very definition of an average
- involves that concept.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Highs and lows.

- 1 MR. MITCHELL: As you can see, for the pre-Bullards Bar
- 2 period, the same thing can be said about that period as well.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: Like 1976, that was a very -- that was
- 4 during the drought. The fish, were they in good condition
- in 1976, as an example? That was below 5,000?
- 6 MR. MITCHELL: In looking at a specific year, we really
- 7 -- in evaluating the good condition part of the definition,
- 8 for a population in good condition is a long-term production
- 9 and survival and resilience or actually overcoming
- 10 conditions like this. That is why we stated in our
- 11 conclusions that when you look at it over the long term, not
- 12 on single year, the fish population shows all of the signs
- of a very resilient population.
- 14 MR. BAIOCCHI: Doesn't -- as long as we're getting into
- 15 that, is that fine? Can I discuss 5937 with Mr. Mitchell
- since he brought it up? Is that fine, Mr. Lilly?
- 17 H.O. BROWN: Ask me. As long as you are not giving
- 18 testimony you can discuss it.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: An example, doesn't 5937 apply to daily
- 20 flow?
- 21 MR. LILLY: Again, I am going to object on the grounds
- that it is asking for a legal conclusion. I guess Mr.
- 23 Mitchell can answer it to the extent that he has knowledge
- about that.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: I sustained the objection, but answer it

- 1 if you have knowledge.
- 2 MR. MITCHELL: I do not.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: Mr. Brown, you have to understand, I
- 4 just got this. It is very, very difficult. I just have
- 5 been sitting over putting together some comments.
- 6 H.O. BROWN: I understand, Mr. Baiocchi.
- 7 MR. BAIOCCHI: Even though I have concerns over Mr.
- 8 Mitchell's -- his hearsay testimony, I want to go to Paul
- 9 Bratovich.
- 10 Hi, Paul. How are you doing?
- 11 MR. BRATOVICH: Fine, thank you.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Good.
- This is going to start this game all over again. I
- 14 apologize.
- 15 Did you submit written testimony to the Board which was
- 16 signed by you?
- MR. BRATOVICH: No.
- 18 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 19 Is it Exhibit 19 of Yuba County Water Agency 19 your
- 20 testimony?
- 21 MR. BRATOVICH: Yes.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Is said exhibit a report, not your
- written testimony?
- 24 MR. BRATOVICH: No. It is the testimony submitted by
- our panel listed on the front cover.

- 1 MR. BAIOCCHI: Did you submit any written testimony?
- MR. BRATOVICH: As this represents our testimony, yes.
- 3 MR. BAIOCCHI: At what pages is your alleged
- 4 testimony?
- 5 MR. BRATOVICH: That's very difficult for me to say.
- 6 It is difficult for me to say because essentially I probably
- 7 have to assume responsibility for every page.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: So it is difficult.
- 9 MR. BRATOVICH: It is difficult because, as I stated in
- 10 the beginning of my summary, various individuals took leads
- in preparation of drafts of all these sections. But we
- 12 worked very closely and cooperatively in refining those
- drafts and developing this written testimony, and I was part
- of that.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: I understand that.
- Isn't it true it would be difficult for someone
- 17 reviewing the document to try to distinguish your personal
- 18 written testimony?
- 19 MR. BRATOVICH: No. Because with the exception of
- 20 specific hydrologic information and the simulations
- 21 presented in the appendix, I think it would be possible to
- 22 say that I was participant in the remainder of it.
- 23 MR. BAIOCCHI: Let's go to -- to your -- what is the
- 24 exhibit number for the exhibits summarizing expert
- 25 testimony?

- 1 MR. MONA: S-YCWA-26.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: 24?
- 3 MR. MONA: 26.
- 4 MR. BAIOCCHI: Can I use 26?
- 5 MR. FRINK: You can refer to it as 26.
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 7 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Frink.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: I will try to go to the pages in your
- 9 testimony; it may be difficult. Now, you talk about water
- 10 availability. Was there a water availability study that was
- 11 prepared by Yuba County Water Agency that was submitted to
- 12 State Water Resources Control Board?
- 13 MR. BRATOVICH: I will defer to Mr. Grinnell. As I
- said, I did not have the lead in the hydrology analysis.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 16 This was part of your testimony, I believe.
- MR. GRINNELL: As listed on the front of the cover,
- obviously, the hydrologic aspects. We worked very closely
- 19 together to develop this proposal. Part of this proposal
- 20 required significant hydrologic analysis, so that was our
- 21 contribution to the biologists.
- 22 MR. BAIOCCHI: Was that water availability study, was
- 23 that submitted to the State Water Resources Control Board
- for their review prior to the hearing?
- MR. GRINNELL: The results of the proposals -- we have

- 1 shown water budgets here. We have shown resulting
- 2 exceedance probability plots of proposal that we have come
- 3 up with. So there is quite a bit of information about the
- 4 hydrology of our proposal and the resulting flows from that
- 5 proposal.
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: To the best of your knowledge, do you
- 7 know if the Yuba County Water Agency submitted a water
- 8 analysis when they filed their water rights application?
- 9 MR. GRINNELL: I am not familiar with the specifics of
- 10 the water right application.
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: The water budget. Paul Bratovich, what
- is the water budget?
- 13 MR. BRATOVICH: The water budget was the amount of
- 14 water from April through November that was determined
- 15 according to the Yuba River Index application developed by
- the hydrologists on the team.
- 17 MR. BAIOCCHI: That was developed by your team. The
- terminology "water budget," it sounds like it is a budget.
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: Let me explain again. As Mr. Bratovich
- 20 explained, there was a protocol for developing water budgets
- 21 and the resulting water budgets that were used in the
- 22 proposal, and those looked at hydrologic factors and also
- 23 biological factors to come up with water budgets.
- 24 Initially there was a hydrologic analysis done that
- 25 provided initial estimates, and then those were refined

- 1 through examination by the biologists as to whether they
- 2 would meet the criteria that they needed for the flow
- 3 proposal which was a good condition criteria.
- 4 MR. BAIOCCHI: I want to excuse myself, Mr. Brown.
- 5 Because I just got this and it is difficult, but I want to
- 6 have --
- 7 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Baiocchi, would it help you. And
- 8 since you did fill in for Mr. Gee, would it help you if we
- 9 adjourned a little earlier this evening so you could prepare
- 10 your notes better?
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: I do have a few more questions,
- 12 though, that I would like to ask now. And I think the --
- 13 H.O. BROWN: Would that complete your cross or would
- 14 you need more time?
- 15 MR. BAIOCCHI: It is going to have to. Pretty tough.
- What I am concerned about, you remember the page where you
- 17 have a variety of laws that Yuba County Water Agency has to
- 18 comply to?
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: Right.
- 20 MR. BAIOCCHI: Do you remember what page that was?
- 21 MR. GRINNELL: Sure. That was 14. You talking about
- 22 regulatory constraints?
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Yes. Thank you very much.
- 24 What you don't have down here is the federal Clean
- 25 Water Act. Is there any reason for that?

- 1 MR. GRINNELL: I believe I was talking about these
- 2 constraints in regard to our modeling and how that affects
- 3 how we develop a model for the operations.
- 4 MR. BAIOCCHI: You did indicate the FERC license for
- 5 the project?
- 6 MR. GRINNELL: Right.
- 7 MR. BAIOCCHI: It is federal project, licensed
- 8 project.
- 9 Consequently, and that is the reason why I bring up the
- 10 question about the federal Clean Water Act. An example,
- 11 Section 401 of the Clean Water Act of which the Board has
- 12 the authority, that was not mentioned here for beneficial
- users of the state's water.
- MR. GRINNELL: I am not -- we have not modeled any
- 15 specifics that I am aware that would drive the operation of
- the Yuba River Development Project under that currently.
- 17 MR. BAIOCCHI: You did make a presentation on hydrology
- 18 and you mentioned New Bullards Bar Dam. You mentioned the
- dead storage, 234,000 acre-feet of water?
- 20 MR. GRINNELL: Yes, I did.
- 21 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- Now, is there a bottom outlet valve on that dam?
- MR. GRINNELL: Yes, I believe there is.
- 24 MR. BAIOCCHI: Do you know the capacity of that valve?
- MR. GRINNELL: No, I don't.

- 1 MR. BAIOCCHI: Theoretically or operationally that
- 2 valve could be opened to release that dead storage water for
- 3 the protection of anadromous fisheries downstream; isn't
- 4 that true?
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: Possibly.
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: There is a valve there?
- 7 MR. GRINNELL: There is a valve there, yes.
- 8 MR. BAIOCCHI: You don't know the capacity?
- 9 MR. GRINNELL: I am not aware of the specific
- 10 operational aspects of that valve.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: What I need to do -- would you say that
- 12 I need to cross-examine Donn Wilson? He is probably -- is
- 13 there somebody that knows? This is very, very important.
- 14 Because in your hydrology analysis, you're -- it's all of a
- 15 sudden we are down to dead pool. That is it, we have a dry
- 16 river.
- 17 MR. GRINNELL: Mr. Robertson, do you want to --
- 18 MR. ROBERTSON: The condition under the 1965 agreement
- 19 precludes Yuba from going below the 234.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: By the '65 agreement, with the
- 21 Department of Fish and Game?
- MR. ROBERTSON: Yes.
- MR. BAIOCCHI: Putting aside the agreement, is there a
- valve on the bottom? And that was so stated, there is.
- What is the capacity of that valve?

- 1 MR. ROBERTSON: I am not aware of that capacity.
- 2 MR. BAIOCCHI: Could that valve be opened to protect
- 3 public trust resources, downstream resources?
- 4 MR. ROBERTSON: I don't know the operational
- 5 restrictions on that.
- 6 MR. BAIOCCHI: Who would know the operational
- 7 restrictions?
- 8 MR. ROBERTSON: The water agencies.
- 9 MR. BAIOCCHI: That would be Yuba County Water Agency?
- 10 MR. ROBERTSON: Yes.
- 11 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 12 Thank you very much, Mr. Brown. That is as far as I
- can go.
- 14 H.O. BROWN: Do you need more time?
- 15 MR. BAIOCCHI: I am going to have to review a lot of
- things, and I would like a time for additional questions,
- 17 and if I don't come up with them, that's my problem.
- 18 H.O. BROWN: What I am going to do is to adjourn early
- 19 this evening. We will start with you first thing in the
- 20 morning and then Mr. Gee.
- 21 MR. BAIOCCHI: Thank you.
- 22 H.O. BROWN: We will continue your cross in the
- 23 morning, and you can organize your thoughts.
- 24 MR. LILLY: Mr. Brown, it's certainly your call on the
- 25 scheduling, but I am very concerned about stopping early

- 1 today. Because as we explained on the very first day of the
- 2 hearing, Mr. Mitchell is not going to be available during
- 3 our subsequent week of the hearing. I am concerned about
- 4 whether or not we will finish cross-examination of this
- 5 panel tomorrow. And I would suggest it might be appropriate
- 6 to go forward with cross-examination of some of the other
- 7 lawyers, or at least to get an estimate of the time frame to
- 8 see how much time it is going to take tomorrow for this
- 9 panel.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: On that basis, Mr. Lilly, would you
- 11 stipulate then that Mr. Baiocchi may finish his cross
- 12 tomorrow since he did step in in front of Mr. Gee?
- 13 MR. LILLY: I don't have a problem with that. I would
- 14 like to continue today, however.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: On that basis, Mr. Baiocchi, we will give
- 16 you a chance to organize your thoughts and continue
- 17 tomorrow.
- 18 We will take your suggestion, Mr. Lilly, and continue
- 19 with cross today.
- 20 Mr. Cook, I think you are next up, or Mr. Sanders is
- 21 next up.
- MR. LILLY: Mr. Brown, my witness requests a
- three-minute rest room break, if we can do that.
- 24 H.O. BROWN: All right. We will take that three-minute
- 25 rest room break.

- 1 (Break taken.)
- 2 H.O. BROWN: Back on the record.
- 3 Mr. Cook, you had question?
- 4 MR. COOK: Yes, Mr. Brown. I would like to ask Mr.
- 5 Lilly if he has any more of these documents or overheads,
- 6 whatever they are called, prepared at this time and that he
- 7 intends to pass out tomorrow when the remainder of his
- 8 witnesses testify. If he has those, it would certainly save
- 9 a lot of time. It would help everyone if he can do it now.
- 10 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Cook.
- 11 Mr. Lilly.
- 12 MR. LILLY: We don't have any more overheads for this
- 13 panel. I am not aware of any overheads for Mr. House or Dr.
- 14 House or Mr. Wilson. But if there are some we will
- 15 certainly distribute them as soon as they are available.
- 16 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Lilly.
- 17 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown, I have a real short offer
- 18 of something. I am not quite sure what to do with it.
- 19 Since we have been listening to the presentation of
- 20 testimony and cross-examination I perceived there are some
- 21 questions about geography, both local and regional, dealing
- 22 with Yuba River watershed. Through the use of the
- 23 Department of Fish and Game's facilities, we have obtained
- 24 some overhead transparencies of USGS maps of the relative
- area, and I am not sure whether I want to offer them as my

- 1 exhibits. I am not sure I would use them.
- I would offer somehow that they be available for those
- 3 who want to use them in explanation of testimony or in
- 4 question of testimony. I tendered them to the Board and its
- 5 staff and will make copies if it is important or
- 6 relevant. I don't want to call them my exhibits. I think
- 7 they would be explanatory and informational for those who
- 8 want to use them.
- 9 MR. FRINK: If there are no objections, we certainly
- 10 would be happy to mark them staff exhibits, and anyone who
- wants to use them when they are using the overhead
- 12 projector, is that agreeable?
- 13 MR. LILLY: I have no objection. I think they are
- 14 already -- all the GS maps are already designated as staff
- exhibits in the record, so that is no problem.
- 16 H.O. BROWN: Mark them as staff exhibits and as
- 17 appropriate we will put them up for clarification.
- 18 MR. FRINK: Are those ours to keep, Mr. Cunningham?
- 19 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Yes.
- 20 MR. FRINK: Thank you.
- 21 H.O. BROWN: You want to give them a number?
- MR. MONA: I will designate them as S-SWRCB-9,
- 23 S-SWRCB-10 and S-SWRCB-11.
- 24 H.O. BROWN: Those exhibits will be available for any
- 25 who might wish to use them to clarify questions or answers.

- 1 Thank you, Mr. Cunningham.
- 2 MR. MONA: One final clarification. Number 9 will be
- 3 the Smartville quad. Number 10 will be the Yuba City quad,
- 4 and Number 11 the Browns Valley Quad.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Sanders, you are up.
- ---00---
- 7 CROSS-EXAMINATION OF YUBA COUNTY WATER AGENCY
- 8 BY SOUTH YUBA RIVER CITIZENS LEAGUE
- 9 BY MR. SANDERS
- 10 MR. SANDERS: Good afternoon, gentlemen. I want to
- 11 thank you for rushing through your presentation, especially
- 12 Mr. Bratovich who obviously shortened his. I appreciate it,
- for one. Not that it wasn't interesting.
- 14 I am going to ask questions hopefully of individuals,
- 15 but I would encourage you all, if you have an answer to a
- question, to let me know about it rather than just the
- 17 person that I directed the question to.
- 18 I am going to start with Mr. Bratovich. Looking at
- 19 your qualifications, S-YCWA-6, specifically Page 5, this is
- 20 also going to -- I think Mr. Lilly had mentioned this as
- 21 well. You had worked on the Lower Yuba under contract with
- 22 DFG and you had done some of the original data gathering for
- 23 the DFG; is that correct?
- MR. BRATOVICH: Yes.
- MR. SANDERS: You were working for Beak Consultants

- 1 back then?
- 2 MR. BRATOVICH: Yes.
- 3 MR. SANDERS: Did DFG's management plan, the 1995
- 4 management plan was in part based on your findings?
- 5 MR. BRATOVICH: It was based on much of the data
- 6 included the Beak report.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: You gathered data. Did you make flow and
- 8 temperature recommendations to DFG at that time?
- 9 MR. BRATOVICH: Personally I did not.
- 10 MR. SANDERS: Did the Beak report?
- 11 MR. BRATOVICH: As I recollect, I don't believe that
- 12 the Beak report did. To the best of my recollection,
- 13 although I wasn't personally involved in that element of
- 14 that report, I do seem to recollect that there were some
- analyses integrating IFIM and PHABSIM with discharge
- 16 relationships and temperature modeling as it was conducted
- 17 at that time, and evaluating various scenarios. But I don't
- 18 recall that the Beak report actually came out with flow
- 19 recommendations.
- 20 MR. SANDERS: About when did you make those
- 21 investigations?
- MR. BRATOVICH: I personally was involved in 1986, '87
- 23 and I believe '88.
- 24 MR. SANDERS: Then on Page 2 of your qualifications you
- 25 have Yuba River component of AFRP U.S. Fish and Wildlife

- 1 Service. Who were you under contract to? You were still
- working for Beak at that time; is that correct?
- 3 MR. BRATOVICH: Yes. I believe so.
- 4 MR. SANDERS: Who were you under contract with? Who
- 5 was paying for you to be at those AFRP meetings?
- 6 MR. BRATOVICH: You know, I don't recall. We may have
- 7 had a small contract with Fish and Wildlife Service; we may
- 8 not have.
- 9 MR. SANDERS: The AFRP made recommendations for Yuba
- 10 River flows; is that correct?
- 11 MR. BRATOVICH: To my recollection, the draft working
- 12 paper included flow recommendations, the revised AFRP
- document in '97 did not include flow recommendations, again,
- 14 to the best of my recollection.
- 15 MR. SANDERS: I am not sure how to ask this question.
- 16 But would it surprise you if the Department of Interior
- 17 witnesses testified to specific flow recommendations and
- 18 attributed them to the AFRP working paper?
- 19 MR. BRATOVICH: Oh, no, that wouldn't surprise me. You
- are referring to the 1995 draft working paper.
- 21 MR. SANDERS: Okay. I understand that.
- 22 Did you concur with those AFRP recommended flows at the
- 23 time?
- 24 MR. BRATOVICH: Well, actually at that time Dr. Brian
- 25 and I had the major role in developing the Yuba River

- 1 component of the draft working paper.
- 2 MR. SANDERS: So these flows for all years, 700 cfs
- 3 from October through March 31st, that is what you agreed to
- 4 back then?
- 5 MR. BRATOVICH: Dr. Brian, do you recall specifically
- the numeric value on a month specific basis?
- 7 DR. BRIAN: I think your question warrants a little
- 8 more expanded answer.
- 9 MR. SANDERS: Go right ahead.
- DR. BRIAN: First off, as the title of the draft
- 11 working paper indicates, it was a working paper for
- 12 restoration, not maintenance of fish in good condition, but
- 13 rather restoration of fish species and management concern.
- MR. SANDERS: We will get to that.
- DR. BRIAN: Secondly, that effort that we participated
- on was essentially -- it was a brainstorming session. That
- 17 is about the best way I can describe it. We were asked --
- 18 we were not asked to consider water availability. We were
- 19 not asked to consider operations, anything other than
- 20 listing potential, whether we had adequate data to support
- 21 it, potential living factors, and describe potential
- 22 restoration actions that may address those potential
- limiting factors, again, a brainstorming exercise.
- 24 At that time our data set was such that we did not
- 25 understand very well, relative to today, flow temperature

- 1 and relationships. We had very little information on that.
- 2 And we had very little information about flow emigration
- 3 relation on juvenile fish. We have very little information
- 4 about a lot of things. Based on the data that was available
- 5 to us at that time and based on the mission of that
- 6 exercise, we developed those flow recommendations.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: I guess this is for either of you guys.
- 8 Why didn't the AFRP recommend reductions for below normal,
- 9 dry or critically dry years?
- 10 DR. BRIAN: In our written -- actually, let me pull out
- 11 something here. I have a copy of the document that you are
- 12 referring to, at least a section of the document that you
- are referring to, Section 3-XC, as in Charlie, -12 of the
- 14 '95 draft working paper. That is Page 1 of the Yuba River
- 15 section. On Page 3-XC-15 there is a statement that says:
- 16 However, it should be noted that such flows
- 17 could -- (Reading.)
- 18 This is referring to spring flow recommendations that
- were stated in the earlier part of this page of the
- document.
- 21 However, it should be noted that such flows
- 22 could reduce the availability of preferred
- 23 rearing habitat for young chinook salmon and
- 24 steelhead remaining in the river. (Reading.)
- The high flows between a thousand and 2000 that were

- being recommended. It goes on to state:
- 2 If flows of a thousand cfs or greater cannot
- 3 be maintained from April through June, during
- 4 dry and critically dry years, lower base
- flows punctuated by pulse flows should be
- 6 considered. (Reading.)
- 7 So, again, our available information at the time was
- 8 very limited, and we did as authors of that, although we
- 9 were not asked to consider water availability and other
- 10 operational issues, as scientists that tried to provide
- 11 information that is useful in the real world, we needed to
- 12 put those kinds of statements in there. But I remind you
- 13 that this was a brainstorming exercise. We were not asked
- 14 to recommend implementable flows, but rather just flows that
- may address potential living factors.
- 16 MR. SANDERS: Okay. I can live with that.
- 17 Just one question. Your current recommendations don't
- call for the use of pulse flows; is that correct?
- 19 DR. BRIAN: That's correct.
- 20 MR. SANDERS: Why is that? You just mentioned with the
- 21 AFRP -- we heard a bunch about it yesterday through Mr.
- 22 Minasian asking questions on pulse flows. What is wrong
- with pulse flows?
- DR. BRIAN: I would go ahead and start it. I know Mr.
- 25 Bratovich knows a lot about this topic. In the past, well,

- 1 since the early '90s, coming out of the continuing
- 2 jurisdiction on the Lower American River, the Department of
- Fish and Game has done numerous studies, outmigration,
- 4 trapping studies and for a number of years they have
- 5 collected quite a lot of quantitative data and have
- 6 attempted to look at other factors, such as temperature,
- 7 flow, that may be able to be related and explain what
- 8 triggers outmigration.
- 9 And in the -- in complying those data over the years
- 10 their conclusion is that emigration of juvenile salmonids in
- 11 the Lower American River is not related to flow. So at this
- 12 time, that is a very similar river. Obviously, it is a
- somewhat bigger tributary but in close proximity to the
- 14 Yuba. There is a lot of data on that issue. Fish and Game
- 15 has collected a lot of information, we don't have any reason
- to believe that the Yuba would be significantly different
- 17 from the data that has been collected there on fall-run
- 18 chinook salmon, at least for fall-run chinook salmon.
- 19 Based on the data that I am personally familiar with, I
- 20 would not recommend pulse flows.
- 21 MR. SANDERS: Do you have anything to add?
- MR. BRATOVICH: Yes, Mr. Sanders. The issue of pulse
- 23 flows I think is one that can best be characterized
- 24 regarding uncertainty as to their effectiveness. There is a
- vast body of literature. Primarily most of the literature

- 1 comes from throughout the Pacific Northwest, that has
- 2 ascribed emigration of juvenile salmonids to various
- 3 sources or source of causality associated with emigration.
- 4 And first, the jury is out on what it actually is.
- 5 There is uncertainty associated with that. Numerous
- factors, such as lunar cycle, photoperiodicity, turbidity,
- 7 water temperature, increase or decrease in flow, have all
- 8 been discussed and described as potential factors
- 9 contributing to the outmigration of juvenile anadromous
- 10 salmonids.
- But to embellish slightly on what Dr. Brian stated
- 12 regarding what we have learned over the past six or seven
- 13 years now from the American River, is that not only do the
- 14 field surveys conducted by the Department of Fish and Game
- in the nearby American River indicate that outmigration of
- juveniles is not associated with increase in flows.
- 17 Moreover, we don't have the luxury of extended sampling
- 18 period of emigration on the Yuba River. As biologists, I
- 19 think we all wish that we have more information on
- 20 emigration, but we don't. Applying the American River
- 21 information that has been collected over the past six or
- 22 seven years now with outmigrant rotary screw trapping. The
- 23 information collected by Department of Fish and Game also
- 24 indicates that the vast majority of fall-run chinook salmon,
- I will specify that, in the American River, emigrate as

- 1 post-emergent fry. Post-emergent fry are very small
- 2 individuals that really only rear in the river for a matter
- of a couple weeks after hatching and go out. In fact, in
- 4 the American River varies somewhat on an annual basis. But
- 5 more than 85 percent, and sometimes more than 95 percent, of
- 6 all of the estimated migrants for an entire year go out as
- 7 post-emergent fry a few weeks after hatching.
- 8 So based on the information presented by the Department
- 9 of Fish and Game in the American River that emigration is
- 10 not associated with peak flow events and that most of the
- 11 outmigration occurs to post-emergent fry, most of the fish
- 12 probably are not in the Lower Yuba River during the month of
- 13 May. The vast majority have emigrated by that time and are
- 14 not associated peak flows. So, it seems there is a body of
- 15 information that has increased to a sense that for at least
- the American, which is proximate to the Lower Yuba River, it
- 17 did not seem to be warranted.
- 18 MR. SANDERS: Okay. While we are still talking about
- 19 people's qualifications, just for a minute, Mr. Brian, there
- 20 was one on your qualifications I had a question about. Page
- 21 1 of your -- I think it is YCWA-8, your qualifications,
- 22 there is -- the first thing there anadromous --
- THE COURT REPORTER: One second, computer problems.
- 24 (Reporter adjusts computer.)
- 25 H.O. BROWN: Back on the record.

- 1 MR. SANDERS: The first item in your list of
- 2 qualifications, anadromous fish enhancement activities for
- 3 Yuba River, that is an AFRP program?
- 4 DR. BRIAN: Right.
- 5 MR. SANDERS: Who specifically were you working for,
- 6 under contract with?
- 7 DR. BRIAN: It is actually the same program that you
- 8 were asking Mr. Bratovich about.
- 9 MR. BRATOVICH: We worked cooperatively on that, Mr.
- 10 Sanders.
- 11 MR. SANDERS: You helped to develop enhancement
- 12 actions. So this is the same AFRP project? There is six
- 13 enhancement actions. These are the ones that --
- 14 DR. BRIAN: I'm sorry, I misspoke. I was looking at
- 15 the wrong paragraph. I understand the one you are talking
- 16 about now. On Page 1?
- 17 MR. SANDERS: Yes.
- DR. BRIAN: Okay.
- 19 MR. SANDER: Page 1, first things listed there,
- 20 anadromous fish enhancement actions for the Lower Yuba
- 21 River, Yuba County Water Agency. You were working for the
- 22 Yuba County Water Agency?
- DR. BRIAN: Right.
- MR. SANDERS: You developed six anadromous fish
- 25 enhancement actions for the Lower Yuba River. Can you

- 1 briefly discuss those six actions, tell us what they were?
- 2 DR. BRIAN: Best of my recollection now, one of them
- 3 was answering flow recommendations.
- 4 MR. SANDERS: Was that the same instream flow
- 5 recommendation that in your report --
- 6 DR. BRIAN: No, it's not.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: What were those? What were the instream
- 8 flows you recommended to Yuba County Water Agency in the
- 9 past?
- 10 DR. BRIAN: They were like, in this proposal, they were
- 11 complex in the sense that they were multiyear, based on
- 12 water type. And as I indicated with regard to the AFRP
- 13 exercise, although the protocol used in that process was
- 14 similar to the protocol used in this process, probably the
- 15 two largest differences were an attempt to provide -- the
- goal for that process was more akin to providing optimal
- 17 conditions as often as possible, as opposed to maintaining
- 18 fish in good condition, which was the goal in this process.
- 19 MR. SANDERS: Who says? No offense. Who told you that
- the goal is to maintain the fish in good condition?
- 21 DR. BRIAN: That was the goal that we set when we
- 22 embarked on that work.
- 23 MR. SANDERS: So, Yuba County Water Agency told you to
- 24 come up with flows that will provide the fishery good
- 25 condition?

- 1 DR. BRIAN: As an expert working for the Agency in the
- 2 panel that you see before you, it was our collective
- 3 decision along with input from Alan Lilly that that was the
- 4 goal of the process for preparation of this hearing.
- 5 MR. SANDERS: So if you were asked to provide flows
- 6 that -- instead of good condition, maybe great condition,
- 7 you would have higher flows?
- 8 DR. BRIAN: They would not necessarily be higher
- 9 flows.
- 10 MR. SANDERS: If I asked you to, perhaps, optimize the
- 11 fishery conditions, would you recommend higher flows?
- 12 DR. BRIAN: If you asked me to optimize flows according
- 13 to the IFIM work that Fish and Game produced that we all
- 14 talked about in this hearing for chinook salmon fry, those
- 15 flows are about a hundred to 150 -- actually I believe they
- are maximized at roughly a hundred to 200 cfs.
- 17 So, if you believe what the IFIM studies are telling
- 18 you and you want to try and maximize habitat for that life
- 19 stage, you would need to reduce flows over our proposal.
- 20 MR. SANDERS: Reduce flows over your proposal?
- 21 DR. BRIAN: That's correct. You are asking a very
- 22 complex question.
- 23 MR. SANDERS: I understand that. That was the first
- one, instream flows. I'm sorry, I interrupted you. There
- 25 were five others.

- 1 DR. BRIAN: One of them was investigate the efficacy of
- 2 temperature control at Englebright Dam.
- 3 MR. SANDERS: Go on.
- 4 DR. BRIAN: I am trying to remember. It was years
- 5 ago. Maybe Paul can help me remember. He worked on that
- 6 with me.
- 7 I know that we talked about -- in a section of that
- 8 report we talked about screening issues. I don't recall
- 9 whether we had specific recommendations or not. I just
- 10 can't really recall off the top of my head what the other
- 11 recommendations were.
- 12 MR. SANDERS: That is fine.
- 13 Are any of those six enhancements actions included in
- 14 your recommendations here today?
- 15 DR. BRIAN: I think that it would be fair to say that
- based on new information, the very reason this hearing was
- 17 called, that if you look at the work that I have been
- 18 involved in over recent years any scientist continues to
- 19 work with new information as it becomes available. And when
- 20 that new information becomes available, you integrate that
- 21 new information with old information. You analyze it. You
- 22 summarize it, and you make your inferences from that.
- 23 In the sense that back in -- several years ago that we
- 24 worked up a flow proposal, that was really for the same
- 25 purpose as this hearing in terms of an alternative flow

- 1 proposal to replace the '65 agreement. In the most recent
- 2 effort there has been a tremendous body of additional
- 3 information that we worked with: hydrologic information, new
- 4 classification of hydrology with the Yuba River Index, flow
- 5 emigration relationships on both the Yuba and American, flow
- 6 temperature relationships that you heard Mr. Grinnell and
- 7 Mr. Bratovich speak to.
- 8 So, in a very real sense the instream flow
- 9 recommendation that we put forth in our written exhibit is
- 10 an evolution of an earlier attempt at that, and it is our
- 11 best recommendation today based on best available
- 12 information.
- MR. SANDERS: I will move on to Mr. Mitchell.
- 14 I am referring to the graphic that you had put on the
- 15 board. I am not sure which page or number. It was in YCWA
- 16 Exhibit 19, Page 3-11. That was also one of your overheads
- 17 for today.
- 18 MR. MITCHELL: It is also Number 5.
- 19 MR. SANDERS: Page 5 from today's presentation.
- 20 In looking at this, and I am looking at years '76
- through '78, that was a drought, wasn't it?
- 22 MR. MITCHELL: I believe '76, '77 were drought years.
- MR. SANDERS: '76, '77; and then there was another
- 24 drought mentioned, '87 through --
- MR. MITCHELL: '87 through '92.

- 1 MR. SANDERS: I see the escapement is low for those
- 2 years; is that correct?
- 3 MR. MITCHELL: It is low compared to other years, yes.
- 4 MR. SANDERS: Do you happen to know what the actual
- 5 flows were in the river, say, in September, October during
- 6 those years?
- 7 MR. MITCHELL: No, I don't have that offhand.
- 8 MR. SANDERS: Then I see escapement numbers are up for
- 9 the past few years, say, '95 on through '99; is that
- 10 correct?
- 11 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. They have been higher than the
- 12 average.
- 13 MR. SANDERS: These have been wet years, haven't they?
- MR. MITCHELL: I believe so.
- 15 MR. SANDERS: Is it fair to say escapement numbers are
- 16 better during wet years?
- 17 MR. MITCHELL: No, I don't think that is a fair
- 18 statement.
- 19 MR. SANDERS: You don't?
- 20 MR. MITCHELL: No. The conditions that occur in one
- 21 year may affect anadromous salmonids, and those effects may
- 22 not be seen until another year when the adults come back.
- 23 And that may or may not be a dry or wet year.
- DR. BRIAN: Mr. Sanders, which years are you referring
- 25 to?

- 1 MR. SANDERS: I am referring to the most recent, say,
- 2 five or six years as wet years. Again, I might not have it
- down with your -- I am using wet in a generic sense, not in
- 4 your water index sense.
- 5 DR. BRIAN: Could you put up that overhead?
- 6 MR. SANDERS: Is it fair to say escapement numbers are
- 7 better with more water in the river?
- 8 DR. BRIAN: I thought that is the question that you
- 9 were asking, so I --
- 10 MR. SANDERS: That more or less is the question.
- 11 DR. BRIAN: I have some information to share with you.
- 12 You realize that when you look at escapement data like
- 13 this, these are adults that come back into the river to
- 14 spawn. So the conditions, in-river conditions, that produce
- 15 those adults occur three years earlier. And I say three
- 16 years earlier because the typical chinook salmon go out to
- 17 the river or out to the ocean for three years and grow and
- 18 return three years later. We all recognize that some of
- 19 that year class would return after just two years and some
- 20 may stay as long as four or five. But the bulk of that year
- 21 class, there is a three-year delay before those adults come
- 22 back.
- Just to walk you through this to answer your question,
- 24 1955 you see is a very low escapement year. Those fish
- 25 would have produced in 1952, which by the previous -- right

- 1 now we operate off of the Sacramento Valley Index on the
- 2 Sacramento River. Obviously, we produced the Yuba River
- 3 Index for this hearing. But prior to the Sacramento Valley
- 4 Index, which was developed in '95, there was a Four Rivers
- 5 Index that was commonly used. According to the Four Rivers
- 6 Index, 1952, the year that produced the young that returned
- 7 in '55, was a wet year.
- 8 The fish returning in 1959 that were produced in '56
- 9 was also a wet year. The higher return that you see in 1960
- 10 were produced in '57, which is an above normal year. What
- 11 is interesting to note, is that you have these high
- 12 production years. First one of which is 1962. Those fish
- 13 produced in 1959, which was a below normal year. And the
- 14 two subsequent years, '63 and '64, shown here, were produced
- in '60 and '61, respectively, which according to the Four
- 16 Rivers Index were both dry years.
- 17 So, no, more water doesn't always produce higher
- 18 escapement.
- 19 MR. SANDERS: Can either of you guys or any of you guys
- 20 speculate on why 1982 was such a banner year?
- 21 DR. BRIAN: 1982, three years previous was a below
- 22 normal year.
- MR. SANDERS: So it wasn't that -- I guess you'd
- 24 speculate on why it was so good, not what happened three
- 25 years previous.

- 1 DR. BRIAN: This question really speaks to much of what
- 2 you heard in the testimony, which in-river factors are only
- 3 part of what contribute to an escapement three years later.
- 4 MR. SANDERS: So, I am looking now at the average
- 5 post-New Bullards Bar Reservoir average, 15,119. Now, I am
- 6 not much of a mathematician. If you -- seems to me that
- 7 1982 has some affect of skewing that average upward,
- 8 wouldn't you say so, Mr. Mitchell?
- 9 MR. MITCHELL: Well, I wouldn't use the word "skew."
- 10 But it is one year that certainly affected the average.
- 11 MR. SANDERS: I see there were no surveys conducted in
- 12 1990; is that correct?
- MR. MITCHELL: That's correct.
- 14 MR. SANDERS: Do you have any idea what the escapement
- 15 numbers were in 1990?
- MR. MITCHELL: No idea.
- 17 MR. SANDERS: If 1990 were a poor year, would it skew
- the post-New Bullards Bar average downward?
- 19 MR. MITCHELL: When you say "a poor year," I am not
- 20 sure I know what you mean.
- 21 MR. SANDERS: The escapement data showed that the
- 22 escapement figures were low?
- 23 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. If the number of returning adults
- 24 was lower than the average, it would reduce the average by a
- 25 slight amount because the average is the integration of all

- 1 the years.
- 2 MR. SANDERS: Right. Is it correct to say that both
- 3 before and after Bullards there are both good years and bad
- 4 years in terms of escapement?
- 5 MR. MITCHELL: I would say that is correct.
- 6 MR. SANDERS: Based on the data in this graphic, is it
- 7 your opinion that construction of New Bullards Bar has
- 8 significantly improved salmon escapement?
- 9 MR. MITCHELL: It is one of the supporting pieces of
- 10 evidence that we have presented today.
- 11 MR. SANDERS: Let me get this straight. On average we
- 12 are talking about approximately 2000 more fish per year pre-
- and post-Bullards Bar?
- MR. MITCHELL: On average, yes.
- 15 MR. SANDERS: Do you know if there were -- if YCWA or
- 16 DFG predicted improvements in salmon population prior to
- 17 construction of New Bullards Bar?
- 18 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. I do recall there were some
- 19 projections of increased run size.
- 20 MR. SANDERS: You don't know what the projections were?
- 21 Or do you know?
- MR. MITCHELL: I do not recall what they were.
- 23 MR. SANDERS: Is this 15,119, is that more or less than
- 24 what was predicted?
- MR. MITCHELL: I would have to go back and look at

- 1 those numbers. I am afraid I don't know that answer.
- MR. SANDERS: I want to go to Page 316 of your
- 3 testimony. Again, this might be for Mr. Brian or Mr.
- 4 Bratovich or Mr. Mitchell. I am not really certain who.
- 5 I am looking at the paragraph that starts with "Based
- on daily records of the number of chinook salmon salvaged in
- 7 Hallwood-Cordua Canal." You say that spring emigrating of
- 8 juvenile salmon can begin as early as mid-April and continue
- 9 to mid-June. Is that spring-run or fall-run, or both?
- 10 MR. MITCHELL: Well, as I explained earlier, we have
- 11 -- there is uncertainty as to the identification of
- 12 individual fish based on size because of the broad overlap
- in spawning and emergence type and body sizes through the
- 14 years. So, we cannot definitively say whether those include
- 15 spring-run` or not.
- MR. SANDERS: What about steelhead, when do they
- 17 emigrate?
- MR. MITCHELL: We don't have specific data on
- 19 emigration of steelhead in the Lower Yuba River. Based on
- 20 general Central Valley life history patterns the emigration
- 21 time for juvenile steelhead during their smolt migration is
- in the late spring. I'd say early to late spring, in
- 23 general.
- 24 MR. SANDERS: In looking at the next sentence down, I
- think, what do you mean by CDFG has not initiated salvage

- 1 operations early enough in the season to sufficiently
- 2 address the overall migration period?
- 3 MR. MITCHELL: That refers to the timing of the
- 4 operation of that facility. In some years, because of early
- 5 migration, many of the fish have already passed before the
- 6 stream was installed, the canal, and so there is not a
- 7 complete or full record of the spring migration. And that
- 8 also is in reference to the large migration of fry which are
- 9 suspected to occur in the Lower Yuba River very early in the
- 10 year. And, of course, those are not sampled by the facility
- 11 because they do migrate much earlier than when the screen
- 12 was installed.
- 13 MR. SANDERS: What happens to emigrating fish when DFG
- is not operating the fish screen?
- MR. MITCHELL: Well, if they enter the canal, they
- 16 would go through the canal, and I am not sure where they
- 17 would go at that point.
- 18 MR. SANDERS: They end up in diversion in the rice
- 19 fields or something like that?
- 20 MR. LILLY: Excuse me, this assumes there are any
- 21 diversions in the winter. I don't think there is a
- 22 foundation for that.
- 23 MR. SANDERS: I am talking about -- I didn't mention
- any time of the year.
- 25 H.O. BROWN: Wait, wait.

- 1 MR. SANDERS: I'm sorry.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: Address it to me. Respond.
- 3 MR. SANDERS: I didn't mention any time of year. I am
- 4 not assuming there are diversions in the winter.
- 5 H.O. BROWN: I understood that.
- 6 Answer the question if you know the answer.
- 7 MR. MITCHELL: Well, I would just say that if there are
- 8 fish migrating, entering the canal, and there is no screen,
- 9 the fish would end up in the canal. We don't know where
- 10 they would go at that point.
- 11 MR. SANDERS: It's your testimony that DFG does not
- operate the screen early enough in the year?
- 13 MR. MITCHELL: In some cases it appears that migration
- 14 had already started by the time the screen was installed.
- 15 MR. SANDERS: What about in the summer, in mid-June and
- beyond, are you familiar with when they stop operating the
- 17 screen?
- 18 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. The screen is operated through or
- 19 as late as June, mid-June and some years late June, as I
- 20 recall.
- 21 MR. SANDERS: If there is diversions going on in, say,
- 22 the middle of June or late June, do juvenile steelhead and
- 23 salmon enter the diversion?
- 24 MR. MITCHELL: If diversions are occurring, they would
- enter the canal and the fish screen, if present, would be

- 1 able to take those, pick up --
- MR. SANDERS: If the fish screen isn't operating?
- 3 MR. MITCHELL: As I mentioned before, there would be no
- 4 way to determine whether the fish are there. But if they
- 5 are there, yes, they go into the canal and would be present
- 6 in the canal.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: Based on your professional opinion, are
- 8 the fish in the river in, say, early July when there is
- 9 diversions going on and the screen is not being operated?
- 10 MR. MITCHELL: I am sorry, I didn't -- I misunderstood
- 11 your question.
- MR. SANDERS: I am calling on you to speculate whether
- 13 there are salmon and steelhead in the river at times that
- 14 this screen is not being operated.
- 15 MR. MITCHELL: Yes. There certainly are fish in the
- 16 river when the screen is not being operated.
- 17 MR. SANDERS: I am asking you to speculate, do fish end
- 18 up in the agricultural diversions, salmon and steelhead, in
- 19 the agricultural diversions under the way this screen is
- 20 presently operated?
- 21 MR. MITCHELL: Without a means of sampling -- the
- 22 screen is acting as a sampling device. When it is not
- 23 present, we don't know whether --
- 24 MR. SANDERS: Yes, I --
- MR. MITCHELL: -- the fish are there.

- 1 THE COURT REPORTER: One at a time, please.
- 2 MR. MITCHELL: As I said, I am speculating. Because
- 3 when the fish screen is not there, then there is no means of
- 4 detecting fish in the canal.
- 5 MR. SANDERS: I've asked you to speculate as an expert
- 6 witness, as an expert fisheries biologist who knows
- 7 something about the fisheries on the Yuba River.
- 8 Are salmon and steelhead present in the river at times
- 9 that there is diversion going on and there is no screen
- 10 present?
- 11 MR. MITCHELL: At the Hallwood-Cordua Canal, yes.
- 12 MR. SANDERS: Thank you.
- 13 Mr. Grinnell, you mentioned that the Sacramento River
- 14 Index was developed for water quality. Can you explain a
- 15 little bit how that applies to what we are talking about,
- which is water quantity for fish?
- 17 MR. GRINNELL: Well, I just -- the Sacramento Valley
- 18 Index was developed for the 1995 Bay-Delta Water Quality
- 19 Plan. We have used that methodology to develop a Yuba River
- 20 Index to talk about water hydrologic conditions within the
- 21 Yuba River. So, I guess I'm -- and to look at flow
- 22 requirements.
- 23 MR. SANDERS: Don't fish need water in all year types?
- 24 Maybe this is for the biologists.
- MR. GRINNELL: I probably could answer that one, too.

- 1 MR. SANDERS: I guess what I am saying is, I fail to
- 2 see how a water year index applies to fishery habitat
- 3 needs.
- 4 MR. GRINNELL: In order to develop an instream flow
- 5 standard, first you have to know that you have water to meet
- 6 that standard. And so by characterizing hydrology of the
- 7 river, you can understand then what you have to work with,
- 8 essentially, in order to stipulate some instream flows.
- 9 MR. SANDERS: Unfortunately, I don't have the page
- 10 number on your overhead. You mentioned something about
- 11 system losses that are accounted for in your model?
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: Right.
- 13 MR. SANDERS: About how many acre-feet of water do you
- 14 account for in system losses?
- MR. GRINNELL: Actually, system losses is a
- 16 relationship that is developed for the modeling, and if you
- 17 want to know the details of calculation of system losses, I
- 18 think I would turn that over to Dr. Sun.
- 19 MR. SANDERS: Maybe I don't.
- 20 DR. SUN: To answer your -- I just have something to
- 21 add on your previous question regarding the index
- 22 development. The index development was designed to
- 23 characterize the water availability in all different years.
- 24 Before Sacramento Valley Index there are Four River Index.
- 25 Before Four River Index there are just index. And what was

- 1 that for? Was used to assess the ability of the system that
- 2 can provide instream flow and projects demand for the
- 3 Central Valley Project and State Water Project. And so that
- 4 we use the same methodology to develop a Yuba River Index to
- 5 address the distinct characteristics of the Yuba River Basin
- 6 so to better represent the water available in those year
- 7 types and, therefore, how we can have better use of that
- 8 water.
- 9 For example, I just point out one example. In 1977 the
- total year of unimpaired flow, the unimpaired flow is
- 11 assumed. There is no impairment on the upper basin and
- 12 everywhere else. The total unimpaired flow appearing in
- 13 Smartville was lower than the dry year requirement in the
- 14 Draft Decision. So, in that year if you are looking at that
- 15 without the project report, you have no way to meet the
- instream flow criteria alone, that alone in those years you
- 17 have to shut down all diversion. You also have to require
- all the upper basin water user, like NID and PG&E and OWID
- 19 to stop the diversion to out-of-basin, to Bear River and
- 20 American River and also Feather River. And all that effort,
- 21 you still cannot meet your standard.
- 22 So, therefore, it's necessary to recognize how much
- 23 water can be supported by the system in the water river
- 24 basin.
- 25 Regarding the system losses, that was a term we use in

- 1 the modeling process to account for that water that cannot
- 2 be controlled by the project.
- 3 MR. SANDERS: That is not what I was interested in.
- 4 Thank you for telling me.
- 5 I guess what I wanted to know is how many acre-feet of
- 6 water in your model were attributed to or how many acre-feet
- 7 did you give for seepage and other losses?
- 8 DR. SUN: If you refer to our recent testimony, I
- 9 believe it is -- there was a figure regarding the system
- 10 losses in the exhibit.
- 11 MR. GRINNELL: Do you want to know seepage losses or
- 12 system losses?
- MR. SANDERS: You're getting me now.
- 14 DR. SUN: The system losses, if you look at Page 2-5,
- 15 that was Figure 2-3 in Exhibit 16, YCWA-16, you can see this
- is base model simulation. The system losses, we attribute
- 17 all the flow that cannot be controlled by the project.
- MR. SANDERS: What page is that?
- 19 DR. SUN: Page 2-5.
- 20 MR. SANDERS: Thank you.
- Go ahead.
- DR. SUN: So you will see that it was actually
- 23 approximated by the -- as a function of total Yuba River
- 24 Basin unimpaired flow. What it means is that when you --
- 25 the basin have higher unimpaired flow, you have higher

- 1 potential that you have less control of all the water. You
- 2 may have flood. You may have water coming out from Deer
- 3 Creek, that you have Yuba River Development Project, no
- 4 control and things like that. However, when you get into
- 5 the drier year, you -- the system was forced to operate more
- 6 precisely. Therefore, the system losses was greatly
- 7 reduced.
- 8 Therefore, if you want me to give you a specific
- 9 number, there is not really a specific number because it was
- 10 a function of the unimpaired flow.
- 11 MR. SANDERS: I guess what I'm interested in is not
- 12 system loss but in water that is not being used
- economically, seepage for instance.
- MR. GRINNELL: Seepage --
- 15 MR. SANDERS: Losses from the canals going to nowhere.
- MR. GRINNELL: Well, losses from the river, we do
- 17 include a seepage loss at 5,000 acre-feet per year for
- 18 seepage.
- 19 MR. SANDERS: That is in the river?
- 20 MR. GRINNELL: That is out of the river.
- 21 MR. SANDERS: Did you include losses in seepage out of
- the canals?
- 23 MR. GRINNELL: In modeling demands we use 10 percent
- loss on deliveries.
- 25 MR. SANDERS: Going to shift gears a tiny bit. You put

- 1 up a lot of graphics showing deficiency based on the DFG
- 2 flows. You didn't -- I didn't notice any models for the
- 3 flows that YCWA is recommending here today.
- 4 MR. LILLY: I will just object. Misstates prior
- 5 testimony. The graphs were losses based on the Draft
- 6 Decision not DFG plan.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: I stand corrected, yes.
- 8 You didn't model the YCWA recommended flows?
- 9 MR. GRINNELL: We didn't show graphs of those types,
- 10 that's correct.
- 11 MR. SANDERS: Did you model them?
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: Yes. That is how we got exceedance
- 13 probability plots that Mr. Bratovich showed in comparing the
- 14 flows for exceedance probabilities.
- 15 MR. SANDERS: You didn't create the same kind of graphs
- showing when there would be deficiencies under those?
- 17 MR. GRINNELL: No, we did not.
- 18 You have to remember, we put together a proposal, both
- 19 proposals, that was based on two criteria. One is to meet
- 20 the two goals of the system which is to meet the demands of
- 21 water users within Yuba County and also to keep the flows
- 22 within the river to keep fishery in good condition. So, to
- 23 the extent that to meet those goals, that is how we model
- the system. And that is the protocol we used.
- 25 MR. SANDERS: You are saying that the flow being

- 1 recommended by YCWA would never impose a deficiency,
- 2 agricultural deficiency?
- 3 MR. GRINNELL: No, that is not correct.
- 4 MR. SANDERS: Can you correct me?
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: It would require deficiencies in some
- 6 years.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: I will move on.
- 8 Do you know if YWCA's currently considering additional
- 9 storage facilities on the Yuba River?
- 10 MR. GRINNELL: On the Yuba River?
- MR. SANDERS: Within the Yuba River system.
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: I know they have a flood study going on
- 13 right now. Specifically storage facilities? I know of the
- 14 Waldo Project which is actually off-stream storage.
- 15 MR. SANDERS: Did any of your modeling include
- 16 additional storage in the system?
- 17 MR. GRINNELL: No, it did not.
- 18 MR. SANDERS: You modeled for future demands, but not
- 19 for future storage?
- 20 MR. GRINNELL: That's correct.
- 21 DR. SUN: May I add something?
- MR. SANDERS: Sure.
- 23 DR. SUN: All those project developments for additional
- 24 storage, they are just planning. There is no implementation
- 25 date and a lot of review I think still going on. And there

- 1 was no definite date when that facility would be available.
- 2 And then the purpose of this simulation was addressed to the
- 3 Draft Decision impact, and Draft Decision supposedly
- 4 implemented right away.
- 5 MR. SANDERS: You modeled for future demand, though?
- 6 DR. SUN: We modeled for future demand.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: Do you know when that would be
- 8 implemented?
- 9 MR. GRINNELL: Future demands are -- there is
- 10 transition from present demands to future demands. In fact,
- 11 there is a very good example of that. I forgot the
- 12 gentleman's name from Dry Creek Mutual Water Company that
- 13 talked about starting to take deliveries last year. We have
- in our update of the -- from 1992 we have included Dry Creek
- 15 Mutual Water Company as a present demand. Actually the
- modeling, we looked at comparison historic versus estimated
- 17 demands, although that is included in our model as a present
- 18 demand. It only came on last year.
- 19 There is a transition. Obviously, it doesn't happen
- 20 all at once. As new service areas come on or as the service
- 21 area is developed, then demands transition to the full
- 22 development demand.
- 23 MR. SANDERS: What about additional groundwater, did
- you model for additional groundwater as part of a
- conjunctive use program in your water availability?

- 1 MR. GRINNELL: We did an analysis, and I did provide a
- 2 summary of our testimony about the potential for groundwater
- 3 use and showed that the net recharge of the basin was on the
- 4 order of 15- to 20,000 acre-feet per year. Whereas, we are
- 5 showing deficiencies of the Draft Decision that are
- 6 essentially more than a magnitude above that. Therefore,
- 7 conjunctive use, although a good supplement, is certainly
- 8 not an answer to meeting deficiencies of the type that the
- 9 Draft Decision would impose.
- 10 MR. SANDERS: What about increased conservation or
- increased deficiency, did you model for that?
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: Not directly, although I would say that
- 13 there is -- because of the way we model demands, there is a
- 14 bit of an inherent issue there with respect to -- I will
- 15 give you an example. It is in our testimony, an example of
- rice, which is a very prevalent crop in Yuba County.
- 17 DWR estimate for applied water for rice is, I think it
- is out of our table of 6 or 6.1 acre-feet per acre. We
- 19 model a cap of five feet applied water. So, although it is
- 20 not a direct modeling of conservation, there is some
- 21 limitations and some reductions on waters that otherwise
- 22 would be estimated the way that DWR does in their Bulletin
- 23 113. So, it is not, per se, a conservation, but it is a
- reduction in applied water rates.
- 25 The only thing about conservation is that this water

- 1 for diversions is used many times. It gets diverted at a
- 2 Daguerre Point at initial application. The tailwater is
- 3 then utilized by downstream entities. So, conservation can
- 4 be somewhat questionable as for ultimate use through a large
- 5 geographic area.
- 6 MR. SANDERS: Are you aware of the proposed new intake
- 7 project at Englebright?
- 8 MR. GRINNELL: Yeah, very much aware of that.
- 9 MR. SANDERS: Figured you were. Do you happen to know
- 10 what are the predicted benefits in terms of temperature with
- 11 the new intake?
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: Yeah. It is real range. It has to do
- 13 with -- it is a very complex environment. Englebright
- doesn't act as a specific large reservoir with a cold pool.
- 15 It is anywhere from zero to as high, I believe, as
- 16 six-degree reduction for certain time periods.
- 17 MR. SANDERS: Did you model for this new intake?
- 18 MR. GRINNELL: No, we didn't. That also is in
- 19 planning. It is very speculative, number one, that it would
- 20 go in at the present time. I guess it is, I believe, funded
- 21 through Prop 204, four I believe it is. And secondly is
- 22 that, like I say, although it is shown that it would be a
- 23 benefit, it is unknown as to how much the benefit would be.
- MR. SANDERS: You don't know if you don't model.
- MR. GRINNELL: Actually, we did analyze it in order to

- 1 understand its viability and, therefore, try to push for
- 2 getting it put in.
- 3 MR. SANDERS: For instance, say, in October what sort
- 4 of benefits are we looking at?
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: You know, I don't have those reports in
- front of me. I know it is definitely a benefit, but I don't
- 7 know the specific reductions that it would be.
- 8 MR. SANDERS: So let me just get this straight, the new
- 9 intake will allow Yuba County Water Agency to release colder
- 10 water out of Englebright; is that right?
- 11 MR. LILLY: Excuse me, I will object. Will assumes
- 12 that the project is already a done deal. I object on the
- 13 grounds of speculation.
- MR. SANDERS: They testified that the temperature
- requirement are impossible to meet, yet in Mr. Wilson's
- 16 testimony he discusses the Englebright power outlet or new
- 17 intake at Englebright as being a project that is in the
- 18 works. And I am questioning their expert on the possible
- improvements in temperature if this project is built.
- 20 H.O. BROWN: Do you know the answer?
- 21 MR. GRINNELL: No. It's a pretty complex one.
- 22 H.O. BROWN: It's all right to say I don't know.
- MR. GRINNELL: I don't know.
- 24 MR. SANDERS: You don't know if Yuba County Water
- 25 Agency will be able to release colder water out of

- 1 Englebright after you built this?
- 2 MR. GRINNELL: I believe I said that it would come out
- 3 colder. I just don't know how much and what the benefit
- 4 would be, what the timing would be.
- 5 MR. SANDERS: You don't know whether Yuba County Water
- 6 Agency will be able to meet the temperature requirements
- 7 after installing the new intake?
- 8 MR. LILLY: Again, I am still going to object. The
- 9 question assumes that the project will be built. There is
- 10 still regulatory approvals and funding issues that have to
- 11 be addressed before the project could be built. If he says
- would instead of will, I would have no problem.
- H.O. BROWN: Restate your question, Mr. Sanders.
- 14 MR. SANDERS: I am a little confused by Mr. Lilly's
- objection. I will try to restate my question.
- 16 If built, will Yuba County Water Agency be able to meet
- 17 the temperature requirements after installing the new
- 18 intake?
- 19 MR. GRINNELL: I, like you say, I could not tell you if
- 20 they could or could not. However, our analysis shows that
- 21 there is an awful disparity between what the temperatures
- are now coming out of Englebright and what they would have
- 23 to be in order to meet the Draft Decision. And so I find it
- 24 very difficult. And I know quite a bit about, obviously,
- 25 the work here and about the temperature control device, and

- 1 I find it difficult in my expert opinion that that device is
- going to be end-all deal for temperature certainly.
- 3 MR. SANDERS: Okay. But you did preliminary
- 4 engineering and studying of this intake device; is that
- 5 correct?
- 6 MR. GRINNELL: Yes.
- 7 MR. SANDERS: As part of that you predicted benefits?
- 8 MR. GRINNELL: Predicted a range of temperature
- 9 reductions for a range of time periods.
- 10 MR. SANDERS: You made those predictions, but you just
- don't have them here today?
- 12 MR. GRINNELL: That's correct. They are embodied in
- our report that was submitted for authorization on the
- 14 project.
- 15 MR. SANDERS: That report hasn't been introduced into
- 16 evidence?
- 17 MR. GRINNELL: No.
- 18 MR. SANDERS: I am interested in a concept of water
- 19 doubling. I think I understand how that works, but I think
- I need to run it through with one or more of you.
- 21 You start with the Yuba River index; is that correct?
- MR. GRINNELL: Start with the water year
- 23 classification.
- MR. SANDERS: And that tells you how much water will be
- 25 available in the system?

- 1 MR. GRINNELL: The classification itself does not.
- 2 MR. SANDERS: I understand. You start by classifying a
- 3 year as wet, dry, whatever. The index is the tool to
- 4 determine what sort of water year it is?
- 5 MR. GRINNELL: That's correct.
- 6 MR. SANDERS: Once you know the water year, there is a
- 7 corresponding predicted water supply and water demand. Is
- 8 that how it works?
- 9 MR. GRINNELL: Yes. There is a water availability
- 10 analysis that's done looking at each of the water year
- 11 types. And from that analysis we determine the amount of
- 12 available water within a year type for a water budget.
- 13 MR. SANDERS: Then to get to the water budget, this
- 14 might be simplifying it, to get to a water budget you take
- 15 the amount of water available and you basically subtract the
- 16 predicted demands?
- 17 MR. GRINNELL: No. Let's put up a slide. This is the
- 18 best way to show the water budgets.
- 19 This is described in YCWA-19.
- 20 MR. SANDERS: Either I am very dense or your writing
- 21 lines because I can't make heads or tails out of it.
- 22 MR. GRINNELL: This is Slide 8 of Mr. Bratovich's
- 23 summarization. And what -- it shows the water budget or
- 24 water availability calculation. We take scenario two, which
- is the one with full development demands, and so the total

- water budget for April to November, takes the Yuba River
- 2 outflow from April to September plus the end of September
- 3 storage, surplus, that surplus above the carryover storage
- 4 requirement, and then that is the initial estimation of the
- 5 water budget.
- 6 There is a process that goes on beyond that, but that
- 7 is the start.
- 8 DR BRIAN: Steve, in the way of clarification when you
- 9 mentioned Yuba River outflow, is it fair to say that that is
- 10 a volume of water passing the Marysville gauge?
- 11 MR. GRINNELL: That's correct.
- 12 MR. SANDERS: I am just having trouble following how
- 13 you end up with the flows starting with this. I am just
- 14 trying to figure it out.
- DR. BRIAN: Maybe I can take a crack at further
- explanation. Since I am not hydrologic engineer sometimes
- 17 it doesn't make sense to me either. But in working through
- 18 it, I have a particular way of thinking about it that might
- 19 help you.
- 20 When you work with the Yuba River Index, as Mr.
- 21 Grinnell indicated, it simply tells you the nature of that
- 22 year, for any given calendar or wet year or dry year or what
- 23 have you. When they run their simulation model for the 1922
- 24 to 1992 period, they will get actual flows passing the
- 25 Marysville gauge for each month of the year, for all 70

- 1 years or the 71 years of record. What they can do then is
- 2 they can sort those data for all wet years, for example, and
- 3 they can sort them from the greatest amount of water that
- 4 passed the Marysville gauge in thousands of acre-feet for
- 5 the period April through September, then add to that any end
- of September storage surplus. And that will give you a
- 7 total volume of water in acre-feet. It may be 300,000,
- 8 whatever it is. In a wet year your highest volumes will be
- 9 very high, over a million acre-feet.
- 10 MR. GRINNELL: Several.
- 11 DR. BRIAN: Then it will go down to the very driest or
- 12 the smallest volume of water that, A, passed the Marysville
- 13 gauge April through September, plus whatever surplus was in
- the reservoir. That total volume for one of the wet years
- 15 will be the lowest that has occurred historically. So in
- looking at a water budget, that is what we did, is we ranked
- 17 those years. If you looked --
- 18 For example if you took the median year. Then by
- 19 definition if you use that as you water budget and allocated
- 20 all of that water to both the combination of deliveries and
- 21 instream flows, by definition, 50 percent of the time you
- 22 wouldn't have enough water. So in order to assure that you
- 23 can meet instream flow requirements that you are held to
- every year for a given water year type, it made no sense to
- 25 go to that lowest volume of water for that year type as

- defined by the slide that you are looking at right now.
- 2 MR. GRINNELL: I would add one caveat. And that is
- 3 that we actually used in some situations the 90 percent
- 4 exceedance rather than minimum.
- 5 MR. SANDERS: Maybe I could ask you or tell you what
- 6 the source of my confusion is and you can straighten it out
- 7 for me. I am looking at Page 2-3, and it says for each
- 8 water year type a water budget was developed that defines
- 9 the minimum amount of water available for the Lower Yuba
- 10 instream flow purposes.
- 11 What you guys were just describing seemed to be the
- 12 total amount of water available in the system for all
- 13 purposes. Where does -- how do you get to available for
- 14 instream? I am just not getting it.
- DR. BRIAN: Keep in mind that the April through
- 16 September volume of water that we were describing is at the
- 17 Marysville gauge downstream of the diversions. So by
- 18 definition in that formula the diversions are accounted
- 19 for.
- 20 MR. SANDERS: I guess what I'm trying to get at is in
- 21 saying a dry year do the farmers get their full allocation
- of water before we start making reductions for fish or after
- 23 we start making reductions for fish, if you follow me? I
- 24 might need to restate that question.
- MR. GRINNELL: I follow. The start of the process is

- 1 to -- let's say we use scenario two, which is the full, so
- 2 the results that I showed there was the start of the
- 3 process. And certainly for wet, above normal, below normal
- 4 years -- I am sorry, even in dry years that the deliveries
- 5 are made. That is the start.
- 6 As shown in testimony, once we developed those initial
- 7 budgets those are passed as a total volume for use between
- 8 April and November. Those are provided to the biologists
- 9 and they assess them as far as instream flows, keep fishery
- 10 in good condition. So then there is an iterative process
- 11 that starts.
- 12 MR. SANDERS: I think I've just got one or two more
- 13 questions, then I am done.
- 14 Do you happen to know how much water was in the model
- for flooding rice fields for waterfowl habitat?
- MR. ROBERTSON: The fall flooding included one foot of
- applied water over 90 percent of the rice acreage.
- 18 MR. SANDERS: Do you know offhand how many acre-feet we
- 19 are talking about?
- 20 MR. ROBERTSON: On the order of 30,000 acre-feet.
- 21 MR. SANDERS: That is just the rice acreage that gets
- flooded and not the other acreage?
- MR. ROBERTSON: For waterfowl habitat and rice double
- decomposition, as a joint use.
- MR. SANDERS: I guess my final question is -- my final

- 1 two questions, in a critically dry year -- let me go back.
- 2 When does that rice double flooding occur? Do you know what
- 3 time of year that is?
- 4 MR. ROBERTSON: It begins in September, usually when
- 5 the fields are first drained and harvest begins, the
- 6 beginning of October. In October is when the flooding
- 7 starts and it tapers off quickly and until about December is
- 8 the last month that there is any diverted for that.
- 9 MR. SANDERS: October and November, for critical dry
- 10 years what are the flows that you recommend for October and
- 11 November?
- 12 MR. BRATOVICH: For a critical dry year the minimum
- 13 flow requirement recommended is from September 15th to
- 14 October 14th is 400 cfs at the Smartville gauge and 150 cfs
- 15 at the Maryville's gauge.
- MR. SANDERS: Conceivably, we could have 150 cfs at
- 17 Marysville, while at the same time rice farmers are flooding
- their fields with 30,000 acre-feet of water?
- 19 MR. BRATOVICH: That does go up in mid month. In
- 20 October it goes 600 cfs at Smartville and 400 cfs at
- 21 Marysville, starting October 15th.
- MR. SANDERS: Thank you very much.
- Thank you, Mr. Brown.
- 24 H.O. BROWN: Thank you, Mr. Sanders.
- 25 Esther, how are you doing?

- 1 THE COURT REPORTER: I am going down hill.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: We need to finish this panel by tomorrow,
- 3 right?
- 4 Let me get a feel of how much time.
- 5 Mr. Cunningham, how much time you will need for your
- 6 cross?
- 7 MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown, I will probably be required
- 8 to impose upon your goodwill multiple times. And looking at
- 9 the substance that we've already heard and substantial that
- 10 I still have to resolve, I am going to have to ask for
- 11 almost two hours of cross-examination.
- 12 H.O. BROWN: Okay.
- Mr. Morris.
- 14 MR. MORRIS: At this time we do not have any. We may
- develop some in the future, probably rather short, 15
- 16 minutes at the most.
- 17 H.O. BROWN: Mr. Cook.
- 18 MR. COOK: Well, Mr. Brown, I will do my best for 20
- 19 minutes, but I think that is very optimistic. And as we go
- 20 along, it may well exceed that by quite a bit, with your
- 21 permission.
- 22 H.O. BROWN: Okay, Mr. Cook.
- Next, Mr. Bezerra.
- MR. BEZERRA: On the order -- Browns Valley Irrigation
- District would have on the order of what Mr. Morris is

- 1 talking about, 15 to 20 minutes.
- 2 H.O. BROWN: We have Mr. Gee and Mr. Gallery. I don't
- 3 know if Mr. Gallery will have any. Mr. Gee will. I think
- 4 that even with Mr. Cunningham's two hours, we ought to be
- 5 able to finish this panel by tomorrow. We will not run any
- 6 later time. I see everybody is getting tired. I am, so
- 7 Esther is the one that has the hardest job.
- 8 So we will start --
- 9 Yes, sir.
- 10 MR. MORRIS: One clarification if I could because I
- 11 have some witnesses that are coming up fairly shortly. It
- 12 looks to me -- I just want to get a sense. We are not going
- 13 to get to our testimony by Friday. Would you agree with
- 14 that?
- H.O. BROWN: Well, let's see, Mr. Morris.
- MR. MORRIS: That is tomorrow.
- 17 H.O. BROWN: Does anybody -- is Paul Minasian going to
- 18 have any direct? Do you know?
- 19 MR. FRINK: He did submit some. He said four
- 20 witnesses, but he is going to have at least a couple.
- 21 H.O. BROWN: With Mr. Minasian in front of you, Mr.
- 22 Morris, I think that is probably correct. I don't know
- 23 since Paul is not here.
- 24 MR. MORRIS: I will run the risk.
- MR. CUNNINGHAM: Mr. Brown, also as a question, perhaps

- 1 Mr. Lilly can help resolve. To the extent this panel will
- 2 hopefully finish up tomorrow, I am thinking you mentioned
- 3 earlier that may be the time for Mr. Mitchell to provide any
- 4 rebuttal since his availability would then be dramatically
- 5 reduced in the following proceeding, the following three
- 6 days. That may also be a factor to put in your time log for
- 7 tomorrow.
- 8 H.O. BROWN: That is a good point, Mr. Cunningham.
- 9 Will Mr. Mitchell be able to provide rebuttal tomorrow?
- 10 MR. LILLY: It depends partly, of course, whether we
- 11 get done with the cross-examination of this panel. And we
- 12 also -- he is also having to work on that at the same time
- 13 he's been working on this. We will try to have it ready if
- time is available tomorrow.
- 15 H.O. BROWN: Everybody has been moving pretty quickly.
- I think that this will move fairly quickly, Mr. Lilly. Be
- 17 optimistic, anyway.
- 18 I thank all of you for your patience and courtesy in
- 19 the way you've handled some difficult issues. I appreciate
- that and thank you, Panel.
- 21 See you first thing in the morning at 9:00.
- 22 (Hearing adjourned at 5:10 p.m.)
- -`--00---

24

25

1	REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE				
2					
3					
4	STATE OF CALIFORNIA)				
5) ss. COUNTY OF SACRAMENTO)				
6					
7					
8	I, ESTHER F. WIATRE, certify that I was the				
9	official Court Reporter for the proceedings named herein,				
10	and that as such reporter, I reported in verbatim shorthand				
11	writing those proceedings;				
12	That I thereafter caused my shorthand writing to be				
13	reduced to typewriting, and the pages numbered 472 through				
14	732 herein constitute a complete, true and correct record o				
15	the proceedings.				
16					
17	IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have subscribed this certificate				
18	at Sacramento, California, on this 17th day of March 2000.				
19					
20					
21					
22					
23	ECTUED E MINTE				
24	ESTHER F. WIATRE CSR NO. 1564				
25	**********				